MANITOBA CLEAN ENVIRONMENT COMMISSION	Page 2102
MANITOBA-MINNESOTA TRANSMISSION PROJECT	
VOLUME 9 * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	
* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	

CLEAN ENVIRONMENT COMMISSION Serge Scrafield - Chairman

Laurie Streich - Commissioner

Reg Nepinak - Commissioner

Ian Gillies - Commissioner

Cathy Johnson - Commission Secretary

Cheyenne Halcrow - Administrative Assistant

Mike Green - Counsel

DEPARTMENT OF SUSTAINABLE DEVELOPMENT

Elise Dagdick Tracey Braun

MANITOBA HYDRO

Doug Bedford - Counsel Janet Mayor - Counsel

Shannon Johnson Maggie Bratland Glen Penner Shane Mailey Jennifer Moroz

PARTICIPANTS

CONSUMERS ASSOCIATION OF CANADA (Manitoba chapter)

Gloria DeSorcy - Executive Director

Joelle Pastora Sala - Counsel

Max Griffin-Rill

SOUTHERN CHIEFS' ORGANIZATION

James Beddome - Counsel

Grand Chief Daniels

PEGUIS FIRST NATION

Jared Whelan Wade Sutherland

Den Valdron - Counsel

MANITOBA METIS FEDERATION

Jason Madden - Counsel

Megan Strachan

Marci Riel

MANITOBA WILDLANDS Gaile Whelan Enns

## PARTICIPANTS

SOUTHEAST STAKEHOLDERS COALITION
Kevin Toyne - Counsel
Monique Bedard
Jim Teleglow

DAKOTA PLAINS WAHPETON OYATE Warren Mills John Stockwell Craig Blacksmith

	1		
INDEX OF PROCEEDINGS	Page 2105		
Environmental Protection Program Panel 2108			
Mr. J. Matthewson Mr. J. Wiens			
Questions by Ms. Pastora Sala 2153 Questions by Mr. Valdron 2210 Questions by Mr. Toyne 2259 Questions by Mr. Mills			
Questions by Mr. Beddome 2293 Questions by CEC panel 2340			
Presentation by Manitoba Wildlands 2358			
Ms. G. Whelan Enns Mr. Dennis Woodford			
Questions by Mr. Bedford 2386			

	INDEX OF EXHIBITS		Page 2106
MH-63 Missing presenta	slides for the fish ation	2403	
MH-64 Slides f	for the vegetation ation	2403	
MH-65 Excerpt	from May 16 transcripts	2403	
MH-66 Copy of	the Minnesota Power permit	2403	
MH-67 Excerpt Future I	from Foundation for the Paper	2403	
CAC-05 The adag	ptive management cycle	2404	
MWL-01 Outline	and CVs	2404	
MWL-02 Mr. Wood	dford's paper	2404	
MWL-03 Presenta	ation of Mr. Woodford	2404	

Volume 9	Manitoba-Minnesota Transmission		May 23, 2017
	INDEX OF UNDERTAKINGS		Page 2107
MH-09	Produce cultural and heritage resource protection plan video	2228	
MH-10	Under advisement: Produce bio-security video	2228	
MH-11	Provide copy of annual report	2238	

- 1 TUESDAY, MAY 23, 2017
- 2 UPON COMMENCING AT 9:30 A.M.

3

- 4 THE CHAIRMAN: Good morning,
- 5 everybody. Welcome back. Hope you all had a good
- 6 long weekend, even if it was a rainy one.
- 7 So we're going to continue with
- 8 Hydro's presentation and the questioning of that
- 9 presentation. We will meet as long as we need to
- 10 during the course of the day to conclude that.
- 11 And then this evening, beginning at 7:00 o'clock,
- 12 we'll be gathered for another presentation which
- 13 I'll get to a little later, not from Hydro.
- So if Hydro is ready to go, we'll
- 15 start, or continue the presentation now. Thanks.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Good morning,
- 17 commissioners, good morning participants.
- Just before I continue on with my
- 19 presentation, I just wanted to go back to this one
- 20 slide, the environmental protection implementation
- 21 team, and describe for you the back row during my
- 22 presentation. There are a variety of disciplines
- 23 involved in the Environmental Monitoring Plan and
- 24 part of the environmental protection
- 25 implementation team. I'd like to introduce you to

- 1 some of these specialists, as they've been
- 2 involved in extensive developments in Manitoba,
- 3 including mining, transmission generating stations
- 4 and major roads.
- 5 So Ms. Lisa Bobbie on my left is the
- 6 project archaeologist. She's from InterGroup
- 7 Consultants. She has her masters degree in
- 8 Anthropology from the University of Manitoba and
- 9 has been a professional archeologist for over 14
- 10 years.
- 11 Mr. Robert Berger is with the Wildlife
- 12 Resource Consulting Services, he is the avian
- 13 specialist on this project, and he has his Masters
- 14 degree in Natural Resource Management and 30 plus
- 15 years of experience in the wildlife field.
- 16 Beside him is Mr. Kurt Mazur from
- 17 North/South Consultants. He's an aquatics and
- 18 amphibians specialist on this project, and he has
- 19 over 20 years of experience with a Bachelor of
- 20 Science in Zoology and a Masters of Science in
- 21 Biology.
- 22 Mr. Szwaluk is with Szwaluk
- 23 Environmental Consulting. He is the vegetation
- 24 specialist on this project, and he has a Bachelor
- of Science from the University of Manitoba and a

- 1 Masters of Science. And he specializes in
- 2 vegetation ecology and has over 15 years of
- 3 experience in that.
- 4 And then lastly, but not least, is
- 5 Ms. Leanne Weinberg. She's with Stantec
- 6 Consultants, she is our mammal specialist on this
- 7 project and she has over 18 years of experience
- 8 with her Masters in Zoology.
- 9 So the reason I wanted to introduce
- 10 you to these folks is that you've heard from
- 11 myself, you've heard from Mr. Wiens about the
- 12 monitoring plan. It's these folks behind us that
- 13 are going to provide the highly detailed level of
- 14 experience and knowledge to support what Manitoba
- 15 Hydro is putting forward as its monitoring plan
- 16 for this project.
- 17 As you heard from Mr. Wiens on
- 18 Thursday with the monitoring plan, the next kind
- 19 of group of plans in our Environmental Protection
- 20 Program are what we call management plans and
- 21 there's a wide variety of them. I'm going to
- 22 briefly go over all the ones on the list here, and
- 23 then I'll go into a little detail on a couple of
- the key ones. And I'll describe what each one of
- 25 these are.

- 1 So there's an Access Management Plan
- 2 and that plan, it was filed with the EIS. It was
- 3 to outline where Manitoba Hydro proposes to use
- 4 existing trails and infrastructure to access, to
- 5 build, construct the transmission project for
- 6 MMTP.
- 7 I'll go into some more detail on this
- 8 plan in a few slides.
- 9 So we have a blasting plan. So the
- 10 blasting plan is prepared by the contractor. It's
- 11 a requirement of blasting licence, and it's going
- 12 to manage, describe the management of the storage
- 13 and use of explosives on the projects. And as you
- 14 have heard from -- I believe it was Mr. Penner a
- 15 few weeks ago talked about implodes. So those are
- 16 the explosives that we'll be using on this
- 17 project, they're called implosives on this project
- 18 as opposed to explosives. We have an emergency
- 19 preparedness and response plan.
- 20 So these plans are developed by each
- 21 contractor and they're specific to emergency
- 22 situations at the construction sites for the
- 23 project. So, as you can appreciate, an emergency
- 24 response plan at a station like Dorsey Convertor
- 25 station is dramatically different than an

- 1 emergency response plan when you're building the
- 2 transmission line in the RM of Piney. There are
- 3 wide differences in the equipment, in the manpower
- 4 that's on site, the hazardous materials, the
- 5 emergency response times, the emergency response
- 6 equipment. So all of those types of things are --
- 7 that's why we make it, rather than having one big
- 8 generic one for all the contractors to follow, we
- 9 ask the contractor to develop a specific one to
- 10 the types of work that they're conducting.
- 11 And the scope of those plans includes
- 12 the management of spills or releases of hazardous
- 13 substances, including petroleum products, any
- 14 accidents or medical emergencies, explosions and
- 15 fire are all topics that need to be addressed in
- 16 the contractor's plan.
- 17 The next one is erosion and sediment
- 18 control. Again, this is one that Manitoba Hydro
- 19 has put the responsibility onto the contractor to
- 20 develop that plan, because they're in the best
- 21 position, for the type of work they are doing with
- the type of equipment they have, to prescribe
- 23 erosion and sediment control measures for that
- 24 particular work. As you can appreciate, work in a
- 25 station is different than on a transmission line.

- 1 Putting in a foundation is different than clearing
- 2 a transmission line. So there's a wide variety of
- 3 different works that require different approaches
- 4 to erosion protection and sediment control, and
- 5 different pathways to effect.
- 6 What Manitoba Hydro has done, in the
- 7 chapter 22 appendix, Construction Environmental
- 8 Protection Plan appendices, we provided a
- 9 framework by which these plans are to be drafted.
- 10 And that framework is informed by Canadian
- 11 Professional Erosion and Sediment Control
- 12 Standards. So these plans that are developed by
- 13 the contractor, they have to develop that plan
- 14 following the framework. They submit it to
- 15 Manitoba Hydro for review and approval.
- The next one is rehabilitation of
- 17 invasive species. This was a draft plan that we
- 18 submitted recently as a response to an IR from the
- 19 National Energy Board. And it's prepared by
- 20 Manitoba Hydro and it's managed, it's developed,
- 21 built in order to address a couple of topics. Of
- 22 course, the rehabilitation of the site and the
- 23 wide variety of information with respect to seed
- 24 mixes available, and tree planting cover and shrub
- 25 cover, a variety of different information that

- 1 people developing rehabilitation prescriptions in
- 2 the field, for again the different types of work,
- 3 that's kind of a manual by which they follow a
- 4 plan.
- 5 It also addresses evasive species and
- 6 measures by which we put into place to mitigate
- 7 and control evasive species if they do become
- 8 established on the right-of-way.
- 9 We talked a little bit about
- 10 bio-security with Mr. Alec Stuart in the previous
- 11 weeks. And I talked a little bit about evasive
- 12 species and how we manage evasive species in a
- 13 similar way to the agricultural bio-security
- 14 policy, but a little bit different because it is a
- 15 wild environment in which we operate, so we have
- 16 different procedures in place. But it boils down
- 17 to cleaning equipment, and mapping out where all
- 18 evasive species patches are ahead of the
- 19 construction project, so we know and understand
- 20 where these are, so we don't intentionally drive
- 21 through them and spread them across the
- 22 right-of-way.
- Waste and recycling management plan.
- 24 Again, Manitoba Hydro developed a framework for
- 25 contractors to make sure that they covered off all

- 1 the topics that they needed to cover off when the
- 2 contractor develops his or her waste and recycling
- 3 plan as, again, each contractor has different
- 4 types of waste and different types of recycling
- 5 processes. As you can understand, hazardous waste
- 6 that may be contained in a station such as
- 7 transformer oil, or hazardous waste on a
- 8 transmission line such as hydraulic oil, are
- 9 things that need to be managed and recycled
- 10 appropriately. So again, it's one of those plans
- 11 that the contractor develops and Manitoba Hydro
- 12 approves prior to construction.
- 13 The integrated vegetation management
- 14 plan, that was previously presented to you by
- 15 myself. So I'll just go straight to the
- 16 golden-winged warbler habitat management plan. So
- 17 that one I'll talk about a little bit further on
- 18 in my presentation.
- 19 And the next one is the clearing
- 20 management plan, which again is another topic that
- 21 I'll discuss in fuller detail in the upcoming
- 22 slides.
- 23 Golden-winged warbler habitat
- 24 management plan. So this plan had a goal of, in
- 25 sensitive areas, critical golden-winged warbler

- 1 habitat, so that was those areas that Jonathan
- 2 showed on the slides there delineated by the
- 3 Federal Government. The right-of-way vegetation
- 4 will be selectively cleared and maintained using
- 5 an integrated vegetation management approach, with
- 6 the goal to enhance long-term suitability for
- 7 golden-winged warbler.
- 8 There's four primary objectives by
- 9 what we're trying to achieve with this habitat
- 10 management plan. And this habitat management plan
- 11 is a response to some questions. The initial
- 12 routing of MMTP, we of course knew we were
- 13 potentially routing within the critical habitat.
- 14 So we started thinking at that point what measures
- 15 could we put into place during construction, and
- of course there's a variety of research on this,
- 17 on using integrated vegetative management to
- 18 manage a right-of-way for golden-winged warbler.
- 19 In the United States, it's done extensively. But
- 20 what we haven't done a lot of research on is to
- 21 manage the clearing of a right-of-way prior to the
- 22 whole vegetation management process taking place
- 23 over decades worth of time. So we put some
- thought into that and developed what we think is a
- 25 very good plan by which we can, of course, address

- 1 the safe operation and maintenance and
- 2 construction of the transmission project itself.
- 3 Because there are different requirements during
- 4 construction than there are during operations, and
- 5 certainly areas that need to be cleared around the
- 6 towers and managed for the safe construction of
- 7 it. So we put together the four objectives that
- 8 kind of guided us in the development of the plan,
- 9 which were to improve the understanding of the
- 10 golden-winged warbler habitat distribution along
- 11 the right-of-way. So we had some raw physical
- 12 habitat polygons. We wanted to dig in deeper and
- 13 figure out what kind of habitat actually existed
- on the habitat itself, to apply construction
- 15 clearing prescriptions suitable for maintenance
- and the development of potential golden-winged
- 17 warbler habitat. So we wanted to develop a
- 18 prescription by which we could, it may not have
- 19 immediate habitat but it could evolve into
- 20 golden-winged warbler habitat. Of course allowing
- 21 for that safety considerations and design
- 22 considerations of the construction of the project.
- Number three was the operational
- 24 vegetation maintenance prescriptions suitable for
- 25 the enhancement of the right-of-ways. And we

- 1 talked a little bit about NERC guidelines with
- 2 respect to vegetation clearings. So there are
- 3 some guidelines by which we have to manage the
- 4 trees and vegetation. So we have those guidelines
- 5 for reliability purposes, and we have what we're
- 6 trying to achieve with creating golden-winged
- 7 warbler habitat, and trying to balance all of
- 8 those things in this plan.
- 9 As well as the fourth objective was to
- 10 monitor the response of the golden-winged warbler
- 11 to the project right-of-way itself, and what is
- it's -- are we creating the habitat that we're
- 13 trying to achieve with this plan? And are the
- 14 golden-winged warbler populations changing as a
- 15 result of the project? And Mr. Wiens talked about
- 16 that in his monitoring plan. We have an extensive
- 17 monitoring plan to measure that.
- 18 So access management plan. So in this
- 19 plan we have a variety of communication protocols
- 20 to address safety of the construction workers, the
- 21 general public, the respect for Indigenous rights
- 22 and resource users, and protection of natural,
- 23 cultural and heritage resources as part of the
- 24 management plan, because there's the resources
- 25 along the right-of-way and then there's resources

- 1 along the access roads or trails that get to the
- 2 right-of-way that we have to be considerate of.
- 3 So the management plan, as we have
- 4 talked about previously, it utilizes existing
- 5 access as much as possible. Currently in the
- 6 draft plan we have, I believe, less than a
- 7 kilometre of new access that we need to construct,
- 8 access for right-of-way. So we're utilizing a lot
- 9 of existing roads and trails that are along the
- 10 project right-of-way.
- 11 There are restrictions in place, as we
- 12 heard through the socio-economic panel, with
- 13 respect to the project workers and their ability
- 14 to hunt on the right-of-way during construction,
- 15 of course, and as well as restrictions on people
- 16 utilizing firearms in direct proximity to the
- 17 construction, obviously, for the safety of the
- 18 workers involved. And there are a variety of
- 19 protection measures described in there with
- 20 respect to the timing of the project.
- Vehicle cleaning and servicing address
- 22 some of those bio-security concerns. The gate
- 23 protocols, any load restrictions that are required
- 24 on certain roads, warning signage, speed limits,
- 25 access rehabilitation. Some examples of access

- 1 rehabilitation could be -- I showed a picture a
- 2 few slides back there of a berm that's put into
- 3 place that will deactivate the road from
- 4 four-wheel-drive traffic, but allow snowmobilers,
- 5 ATV'ers to still utilize the right-of-way. So
- 6 access rehabilitation is done in conjunction with
- 7 the landowner. So if there is a -- on private
- 8 land we work with the landowner -- there was a
- 9 question about whether we put up gates to restrict
- 10 access. So if the landowner requests gates to
- 11 restrict access down the right-of-way on his or
- 12 her property, then those are things that Manitoba
- 13 Hydro will work with the landowner to develop and
- 14 put into place.
- 15 On the Crown land side of things,
- 16 Manitoba Hydro works with Sustainable Development
- 17 to implement any type of mitigation measures that
- 18 they would like to see put in place. As Manitoba
- 19 Hydro has no rights to restrict any type of access
- 20 on Crown land, we work with Sustainable
- 21 Development, if they feel there's a need to
- 22 restrict some type of access to the right-of-way
- 23 because of resource extraction or other concerns
- 24 they may have, that we work with them to implement
- 25 those measures.

- 1 So the clearing plan. So there's a
- 2 clearing management plan. It's a little bit
- 3 different than the integrative vegetation
- 4 management plan. The integrative vegetation
- 5 management plan deals with operational phase of
- 6 managing vegetation. The clearing management
- 7 plan, as I mentioned previously, is new. This is
- 8 something we hadn't done of this type on this
- 9 project, or any project on transmission line.
- 10 Previously we had a project on Bipole III, we had
- 11 an annual harvest plan which dealt with the
- 12 salvage of timber and the various clearing
- 13 methods. The clearing management plan goes into a
- 14 few more detailed steps to address a few items.
- 15 One is the golden-winged warbler. And so the
- 16 clearing management plan is going to prescribe the
- 17 different clearing methods in the golden warbler
- 18 habitat.
- What we're doing right now in the
- 20 development of the clearing plan, we're using a
- 21 technology called Lidar, which is a light emitting
- 22 doppler radar. We fly the right-of-way, and they
- 23 produce a surface. The surface is designed for
- 24 engineering, so they knew the exact ground level
- 25 locations. When they're doing tower spotting they

- 1 know how tall the ground is here versus tower spot
- 2 here, and then how tall the vegetation is on
- 3 either side. So we've taken that technology which
- 4 had to be done for the purpose of designing this
- 5 transmission line, and we take it now and we're
- 6 analyzing that data, because it maps the ground
- 7 surface and it maps the shrub layer, and it maps
- 8 the top of the canopy of the trees. So for the
- 9 golden-winged warbler habitat, we're trying to
- 10 find habitats on a right-of-way that have that
- 11 layer of shrub underneath an overstory canopy.
- 12 Because it's that lawyer of shrub that's going to
- 13 form that potentially golden-winged warbler
- 14 habitat. So what we want to do is map that out,
- 15 of course we ground truth it after, but we map it
- 16 out, get an understanding of where in those
- 17 critical habitat squares can we do a very specific
- 18 clearing prescription, where we remove the trees
- in such a way that we retain that understory as
- 20 much as we can, with the goal of having habitat
- 21 from the initial clearing of the MMTP right-of-way
- 22 for golden-winged warbler.
- 23 So looking at the Lidar allows us to
- 24 plan and map that out in place by looking at these
- 25 Lidar datasets. Of course, the top return of

- 1 Lidar gives us the height of the canopy. So that
- 2 tells us a variety of things about the
- 3 merchantability of the wood, the density of the
- 4 wood, so we can start to put together a plan about
- 5 secondary use of wood products.
- 6 So where we have a very clear
- 7 understanding of where merchantable wood is and
- 8 where shrub land and wetlands are, we can start to
- 9 develop inputs into this clearing plan that are
- 10 very prescriptive to the contractor with respect
- 11 to what piece of equipment they need, what they
- 12 can expect on the right-of-way. They don't come
- 13 to the right-of-way and say, oh, I brought a shear
- 14 blade -- well, we need fell bunchers. So the idea
- 15 is put this clearing plan together ahead of time,
- 16 it's part of the tender package, contractors are
- 17 very clear on what equipment they need to have on
- 18 site for the start of the project.
- 19 So as we have done all this field
- 20 validation of what kind of wood we have on the
- 21 right-of-way, through aerial photography and the
- 22 Lidar data, we of course need to validate that in
- 23 the field. So in the coming months we'll be going
- 24 to landowners, to the private landowners, and
- 25 talking with those landowners about what type of

- 1 wood they have on their right-of-way, what type of
- 2 debris disposal that they would like to utilize on
- 3 their parcel of land. Some of them want firewood.
- 4 And they say, well, I want it all as firewood.
- 5 And then we go out there with professional
- 6 foresters, we go and talk with them and say, well,
- 7 this is going to result in 500 cords of firewood.
- 8 You sure you want it all? Well, maybe not, maybe
- 9 I just need 20 cords. So it's getting the
- 10 expectations with the landowner up front on
- 11 exactly what Manitoba Hydro is going to do to
- 12 remove the vegetation on the right-of-way.
- So we're also investigating secondary
- 14 uses of wood products. And this is something
- 15 that's not new in Manitoba Hydro, we've been doing
- 16 this on all of our projects where we look at
- 17 secondary use of the biomass or wood products for
- 18 shipping it to mills in Kenora as round wood, such
- 19 as this, or as chips. We look at the biomass
- 20 energy users. Some of our projects have taken
- 21 some of this material and shipped it to a place
- 22 called Pineland tree nursery. That was one of our
- 23 distribution projects, because they have a biomass
- 24 burner there. We stocked them up with four or
- 25 five years worth of wood supply on just one little

- 1 distribution project.
- We also have a lot of interest from
- 3 firewood suppliers and quota holders want the wood
- 4 for timber and to make secondary wood products.
- 5 So as I discussed in the previous
- 6 presentations, Hydro's fully committed to
- 7 demonstrating that in previous projects, the
- 8 utilization of timber on the right-of-way, we do
- 9 it when it's feasible. And so everybody says,
- 10 well, that's a cop-out word, like what's feasible?
- 11 So we work with the foresters, the regional
- 12 foresters and determine -- so feasibility is
- 13 determined by a bunch of different criteria, so an
- 14 example is access. So we have access to get to
- 15 wood like this that's stacked on the right-of-way.
- 16 Sometimes the wood is isolated in an area where
- 17 you have wetland on both sides and you have this
- 18 pocket of wood. And it's like, okay, well, we can
- 19 cut it and pile it, but then we've got to have a
- 20 whole bunch of trucks go in there and haul it out,
- 21 and what kind of damage is that going to do to the
- 22 wetlands? What kind of environmental or other
- 23 risks are we going to put into place by trying to
- 24 recover that wood for hauling it to take it to a
- 25 mill someplace? So access is a concern. Those

- 1 environmental constraints, like I mentioned, we
- 2 have of course golden-winged warbler habitat, we
- 3 have wetlands, we have riparian areas. If we have
- 4 to put five trucks across a riparian area a day to
- 5 get the wood out, what's the effect on that
- 6 riparian area? What's the potential risk to it?
- 7 We look at mulching, we look at the
- 8 hauling costs, of course, whenever we try to
- 9 utilize wood. To haul it long distances is very
- 10 expensive so we have to be considerate of that.
- 11 And the local markets, where are the markets? In
- 12 the southeast part of the province, we are
- 13 fortunate that there are markets for wood
- 14 products. There's a whole wood industry in
- 15 Southeastern Manitoba that supplies wood products
- 16 to the City of Winnipeg for construction purposes.
- But we also look at alternate methods
- 18 of disposal of debris. We looked at the mulching.
- 19 So Mr. Penner showed some pictures of some
- 20 mulchers. We didn't show you any pictures of
- 21 chippers. A few of the projects we have used,
- they are a big drum chipper or a rotary blade
- 23 chipper. And they feed the logs or debris into
- 24 it, and it chips it out. And you can either spray
- 25 the chips into a truck and haul it to say

- 1 Kenora -- there's a market Kenora for the wood
- 2 chips -- or they just spray it on the right-of-way
- 3 behind them, and it just redistributes the chipped
- 4 wood on the right-of-way behind them, providing a
- 5 bit of a map for which construction traffic and
- 6 vehicles are (inaudible) the potential for rutting
- 7 and erosion.
- 8 We look at firewood, of course, lots
- 9 and lots of interest in firewood. Everybody,
- 10 we've had firewood companies calling us and say,
- 11 hey, we'll take it all. And it's like, well,
- 12 there's a variety of other people that are
- interested. We've certainly had a lot of interest
- 14 from indigenous communities such as Roseau River
- 15 First Nation about firewood availability for their
- 16 communities. And of course the private landowners
- 17 want firewood as well. So we have to kind of put
- 18 it all together into a plan, and that's the basis
- 19 of this clearing plan.
- We of course have burning and
- 21 biofuels. It is an option and there are places
- 22 where burning is a method of debris disposal that
- 23 is the most feasible option in a particular spot.
- 24 But as we talked about previously with Mr. Mills,
- 25 the disposal of that debris and the burning of it,

- 1 we have to take into account landowner permission.
- 2 So if it's on private land, we talk with the
- 3 landowner, are they okay with us burning the
- 4 vegetation? Because some of it can't be turned
- 5 into chips, some of it can't be turned into
- 6 firewood, some of it can't be disposed of in
- 7 another method. So burning is sometimes one of
- 8 the only resorts.
- 9 We look at the type of debris that's
- 10 available, the proximity to residences and
- 11 highways, considering all those things. So we
- don't put burning piles next to people's homes and
- 13 people ingesting smoke, of course, that's not
- 14 something Manitoba Hydro is at all interested in
- doing, and we're very considerate about where
- 16 these type of burning activities were to happen,
- 17 if they happen.
- 18 So since the filing of the EIS,
- 19 Manitoba Hydro has continued to engage and share
- 20 information with communities and organizations.
- 21 So through that we have been holding Environmental
- 22 Protection Program meetings with communities to
- 23 confirm what we've heard to date about their
- 24 concerns, share our proposed plan with the
- 25 leadership, resource users and elders, and

- 1 determine if concerns brought forward by the
- 2 community have been addressed by the mitigation
- 3 measures that we are proposing, and provide an
- 4 opportunity for outstanding concerns to be raised.
- 5 So Hydro has invited all the First
- 6 Nations and Metis engagement process communities
- 7 and organizations to participate in these
- 8 meetings. We share information -- so this is an
- 9 example of one of the meetings on one of our other
- 10 projects where we had similar materials, we had in
- one of our other rooms, where we talk about bird
- 12 wire collisions and bird diverters, and the
- 13 conductors and the construction process, and all
- 14 the different things we'll be incorporating into
- 15 monitoring, and getting feedback on that and any
- 16 other knowledge that they may have of the area, or
- 17 any new mitigation measures that they think
- 18 Manitoba Hydro should be considering. Certainly,
- 19 we put together 400 mitigation measures, but there
- 20 is more out there. There's more people that have
- 21 different knowledges and unique information that
- 22 we'll always make our environmental protection
- 23 programs and plans better.
- So one of the concepts that we put
- 25 together on this project, as I talked about with

- 1 our previous projects on Bipole and Lake Winnipeg
- 2 East, where we have done different types of
- 3 community involvement.
- 4 On this project we're proposing in the
- 5 EIS, and I have had some meetings with Indigenous
- 6 communities and the MMF to develop an approach for
- 7 this project. So we didn't come out and say,
- 8 well, this is the way we're going to do it, and
- 9 wrote it in the EIS, because we didn't know how to
- 10 do it. We wanted to get tonnes of feedback from
- 11 the communities about how they wanted to
- 12 participate, what they were interested in
- 13 measuring and monitoring, and involvement in the
- 14 construction process with inspection. But what we
- 15 developed was some objectives which were based on
- 16 our previous experiences on Bipole and Lake
- 17 Winnipeg East and Keeyask. So we wanted to make
- 18 sure that everybody has a really good awareness of
- 19 the project and the environmental protection
- 20 program itself. So we wanted to make sure we had
- 21 an educational component about these stacks of
- 22 plans and things, and boil it down to something
- 23 meaningful people can interact with and
- 24 understand.
- 25 We wanted to make sure that Manitoba

- 1 Hydro has awareness of communication concerns and
- 2 communication back on how they're being addressed.
- 3 So when a concern comes to Hydro, we wanted to
- 4 make sure we have the mechanism by which we can
- 5 tell the community about how we're reacting to
- 6 that. So having a working group is one mechanism
- 7 by which we can facilitate the flow of information
- 8 back and forth between communities and Manitoba
- 9 Hydro and vice versa.
- 10 We wanted to have what I referred to
- 11 as "boots on the ground" field experiences. We
- 12 know going to a community and showing powerpoint
- 13 presentations, and if I could I'd take you all out
- 14 and we'd go on a monitoring walk on MMTP instead
- of us showing you these presentations, because
- 16 it's a lot more fun on a day like today. But
- 17 "boots on the ground," we wanted to make sure that
- 18 we got the communities out there onto the project
- 19 site during construction. And, of course, in a
- 20 safe manner, these are construction sites, we have
- 21 to do this in an organized manner -- to see what's
- 22 going on with our own eyes, be involved in our
- 23 monitoring programs, and see how the wildlife is
- 24 reacting to the clearing of the right-of-way and
- 25 the construction process. And so we wanted to, we

- 1 started this a couple of months ago, we did a
- 2 field tour with the communities. We invited all
- 3 the communities that were involved in the First
- 4 Nation-Metis engagement process to come on the
- 5 field tour, where we went out to a couple of spots
- 6 along the transmission project, talked about some
- 7 of the mitigation measures and the monitoring
- 8 plans, monitoring plans that we had in place. We
- 9 shared a whole bunch of the data that we had
- 10 collected to date with respect to our camera trap
- 11 surveys and what we're seeing. For the wildlife,
- 12 we went out and retrieved the camera trap from one
- of the sites, and then we ended up in the R.M. of
- 14 Stuartburn in a meeting room and had a
- 15 presentation about some of our monitoring results
- 16 to date.
- 17 I think everybody had a lot of fun up
- 18 until the meeting room part. We probably should
- 19 have spent more time in the field, but there was a
- 20 whole bunch of stuff that we wanted to share with
- 21 respect to maps and presentation material that we
- 22 wanted to show. But I think we could have spent,
- 23 and plotted out a lot more paper maps and put that
- 24 out on the dashes of the trucks and the tailgates,
- 25 and had a better discussion about it in that

- 1 format -- saw some of the changes that we're
- 2 adapting to as we develop the working group.
- 3 Of course, we wanted to have multiple
- 4 First Nations, the Manitoba Metis Federation and
- 5 Indigenous organizations working together,
- 6 everybody working together. We have done it on
- 7 Bipole, where we had environmental monitors and
- 8 community liaisons from each community, but we
- 9 didn't have that cross community pollination.
- 10 That was something we tried with, and I described
- 11 to you on the Lake Winnipeg East project, and it
- 12 worked really, really well. Everybody got to see
- 13 the different perspectives and different views on
- 14 the environment. So we wanted to make sure that
- 15 that was one of our guiding principles on this
- 16 working group.
- 17 And of course, a youth and elder
- 18 component. We have seen a lot of programming that
- 19 we've put into place on our projects with respect
- 20 to community trapping programs, medicine gathering
- 21 programs, the youth camps that we put on where we
- 22 brought elders from Roseau River First Nation to
- 23 come and talk to the youth about the environment
- 24 and their views. And as Mr. Wiens talked about
- 25 with that deer pallet collection that we worked

- 1 with Oscar Lathlin School and University College
- of the North, brought those two different
- 3 organizations together to help implement Manitoba
- 4 Hydro's monitoring plan.
- 5 Bringing the youth and the elders, we
- 6 have heard it many times from the community
- 7 members that they want to maintain that connection
- 8 to the land. So we want to make sure that
- 9 whatever we're doing here, we're doing it in such
- 10 a manner that we can help facilitate that
- 11 connection with the land through this type of
- 12 working group. That's not to say that this is the
- only way to do it, or Hydro needs to be here to
- 14 make it happen, but if we're going to do
- 15 something, we want to make sure we include youth
- 16 and elders in that.
- 17 And then the environmental monitor.
- 18 We talked a little bit about that previously, on
- 19 my work chart of different environmental
- 20 inspectors and environmental officers and
- 21 environmental monitor.
- 22 So this potentially is a position that
- 23 could report back to the working group directly.
- 24 So they would be on site during construction
- 25 process and be involved in the monitoring

- 1 activities on a daily basis, and then report back
- 2 to the community working group on some of the
- 3 activities that they've seen and concerns they may
- 4 have had. And then, of course, the working group
- 5 will have an understanding of how Manitoba Hydro
- 6 is going to address those concerns. And there
- 7 will be more follow-up and feedback mechanism on
- 8 making sure that concerns are addressed.
- 9 The community working group, we also
- 10 had envisioned that as a mechanism by which we
- 11 could get other groups together and go to the
- 12 field during regular visits to the construction of
- 13 project, and being involved in monitoring
- 14 activities. But we felt the monitor was a way to
- 15 get that kind of daily on-site knowledge and
- 16 sharing of information with the working group.
- 17 So we have, I mentioned in our big
- 18 chart there at the beginning, this thing called an
- 19 environmental protection information management
- 20 system. And it's a big fancy computer database
- 21 with hundreds and hundreds of layers of GIS data,
- 22 and hundreds and hundreds of datasets that these
- 23 folks have created on these projects. Monitoring
- 24 information, we've got all our daily inspections,
- 25 we've got the environmental monitor who would do

- 1 daily reports, it would be all stored in the
- 2 system. It keeps all the reporting information
- 3 stored within it as far as the creation of annual
- 4 reports, and it's a communication tool by which we
- 5 can communicate information between the
- 6 environmental team and the construction team and
- 7 vice versa.
- 8 All of these reports, inspections and
- 9 monitoring reports that are done on a daily basis,
- 10 these folks behind me, and the monitoring
- 11 specialists, they review those and they see on a
- 12 daily basis what kind of construction activity was
- 13 happening and if there was any type of mitigation
- 14 that needed to be implemented or follow-up that
- 15 needed to be conducted by themselves in the
- 16 follow-up season.
- 17 So it's a big system, it's a
- 18 combination of document management. So keeping
- 19 all of these environmental protection plan
- 20 documents, as there are a number of them, keeping
- 21 them all versioned, and amendments to all of them
- 22 issued and distributed to the contractors. It has
- 23 reporting, and it has a web map component which
- 24 contains all the environmentally sensitive sites
- 25 on it, allows anybody in the protection team to

- 1 kind of see where an environmentally sensitive
- 2 site is digitally. They can have it on their
- 3 iPhones, it's accessible that way, as well as
- 4 those communication tools.
- 5 So as part of any environmental
- 6 protection program, communication is a pretty big
- 7 topic that needs to be covered. So we have
- 8 internally many environmental protection team
- 9 meetings, both between the management team and the
- 10 implementation team, between the implementation
- 11 team and the contractors, the contractors
- 12 themselves. There's a whole variety of different
- mechanisms by which we're sharing the
- 14 environmental information that needs to be shared
- 15 during the construction process and the monitoring
- 16 results that we see.
- We have an ongoing liaison with local
- 18 communities, landowners, First Nations and Metis.
- 19 So we had talked about, in previous presentations,
- 20 about the landowner liaison program. We, of
- 21 course, have the ongoing First Nations and Metis
- 22 engagement program. We have the project website
- 23 updates. So Manitoba Hydro utilizes, you know,
- 24 our project website to keep updates with respect
- 25 to construction schedules, and all the latest

- 1 environmental protection plans are all posted up
- 2 on the website as they're updated. We have annual
- 3 and seasonal meetings and reports. So we have pre
- 4 and post construction meetings. So after
- 5 construction season with a particular contractor,
- 6 the environmental team and -- it's the
- 7 environmental management team, so myself and
- 8 Ms. Johnson and Mr. Keil and Ms. Scurrah and a
- 9 variety of other folks get together and talk about
- 10 the construction process and how it played out in
- 11 the past season. We talk about any types of
- 12 mitigation measures we need to change in our
- 13 environmental protection program documents, or any
- 14 different training mechanisms which we need to
- implement on the follow-up construction meeting on
- 16 next construction contractor.
- 17 Of course, all those pre things with
- 18 respect to we're about to start the clearing
- 19 contract, there's a whole different mitigation
- 20 discussion you have with the clearing contractor
- 21 than you do with the contractor that's installing
- 22 foundations.
- We, of course, have reviews of the
- 24 construction environmental protection plan. We
- 25 review it on an annual basis. We update it with

- 1 new environmentally sensitive sites as they come,
- 2 as we become aware of them, or new mitigation
- 3 measures are developed to address, or simple
- 4 things as clarifying language in the EPP, because
- 5 a construction contractor may be confused about a
- 6 particular wording that we're using. And so we'll
- 7 update those types of things.
- And of course, those annual reports,
- 9 as Jonathan mentioned on the monitoring plan, we
- 10 publish an annual report, so the Bipole ones are
- on our website, you can see a summary of all the
- 12 technical information that is provided by our
- 13 monitoring discipline specialist, as well as
- 14 results of the construction process itself, how
- 15 far we have achieved in the construction, any
- 16 information with respect to spills and releases
- 17 are all posted in those annual reports.
- 18 Manitoba Hydro is open to giving
- 19 presentations, because we know not everybody wants
- 20 to download and read a 50-page report,
- 21 presentations of those reports as well is a way,
- 22 is an alternate way of communicating the results
- of our processes.
- 24 So adaptive management. We've done a
- 25 lot of work on adaptive management over the last

- 1 few years. Certainly it was a topic on the Bipole
- 2 III project. We had the Consumers Association of
- 3 Canada provide a very good document about adaptive
- 4 management from their experts. We met with their
- 5 experts. We did a lot of thinking about how we
- 6 can incorporate adaptive management in a more
- 7 fundamental way of how Manitoba Hydro conducts its
- 8 Environmental Protection Program.
- 9 So many of the steps identified would
- 10 seem intuitive. But what adaptive management
- 11 does, it provides that structured framework to
- 12 help facilitate learning, from management
- 13 decisions and experience, with the goal of
- 14 reducing uncertainty and increasing the
- 15 effectiveness through monitoring and review of our
- 16 measures.
- 17 Incorrectly, adaptive management is
- 18 often considered, it's the ability to be flexible,
- 19 oh, I'll adaptively manage that, it's the ability
- 20 to react to a problem. That's not what adaptive
- 21 management is to us. Part of adaptive management
- 22 is thinking through several different possible
- 23 scenarios about what could happen narrowly to the
- 24 most likely one, and that's the mitigation measure
- 25 you put into place. But also devising solutions

- 1 where you have contingencies in mind. So the
- 2 golden-winged warbler is a prime example where
- 3 we're moving forward with a particular approach to
- 4 clearing and managing and creating that habitat,
- 5 but we also have other options that we've been
- 6 contemplating all the way along about, okay, if
- 7 this doesn't work out, what can we do to adapt?
- 8 What is our plan B, plan C, plan D, with respect
- 9 to mitigating an effect?
- 10 Affected parties can be diverse
- 11 through the groups of folks. So we have first
- 12 Nations and Metis engagement process, we have a
- 13 public engagement process, but their inclusion
- 14 strengthens the whole process of decision-making,
- 15 as it allows those multiple perspectives to be
- 16 shared and understood.
- 17 So as you've heard throughout the
- 18 project, we have had extensive public engagement,
- 19 First Nation and Metis Engagement through the
- 20 development of the whole project, as a whole from
- 21 the start all the way to today.
- We're going to continue that through
- 23 construction, through the ongoing First
- 24 Nation-Metis engagement process, hopefully at this
- 25 community monitoring working group, the cultural

- 1 and heritage resource protection plan, those
- 2 protocols that are in place there to communicate
- 3 with folks if there's a heritage resource; that
- 4 landowner liaison process that we have with
- 5 directly affected landowners, chat with them about
- 6 concerns they may have; direct one-on-one
- 7 communication with Hydro staff, not just calling a
- 8 switchboard, you know, a landowner has a direct
- 9 communication with a Hydro staff member.
- 10 We're trying to a foster transparent
- 11 decision-making process. So, you know, building
- on the open and transparent routing process that
- 13 we had, Hydro continued to make those key
- 14 decisions in a transparent and well-documented
- 15 manner by having all the alterations to the
- 16 project. So if we had to change something about
- 17 the project, putting in an alteration, documenting
- 18 it through and placing it on public registry or
- 19 the Hydro website, so we had to make this change
- 20 to the project and here is why. And of course we
- 21 submit those to the regulator for approval and
- 22 keep all that out into the public registry and on
- 23 our website.
- 24 As described, the environmental
- 25 monitoring plan that Jonathan presented there,

- 1 we're using a lot of different experiments to
- 2 evaluate how effective our management decisions
- 3 were at accomplishing those original goals of
- 4 environmental protection. These efforts are
- 5 geared towards evolving and approving and ensuring
- 6 that we're using what's called the current best
- 7 practice. And I certainly hope that Manitoba
- 8 Hydro has been in a position or is in a position
- 9 of being and creating best practice.
- 10 Often figures are used as an effective
- 11 way to communicate the cyclical process of
- 12 adaptive management. So adaptive management can
- 13 range in a multiple different steps. It can be as
- 14 simple as two steps, or it can be seven or eight
- 15 different steps to explain the different levels of
- 16 granularity. But this model here, which is the
- 17 adaptive management cycle from the Tasmanian
- 18 Wilderness World Heritage Area, this one I think
- 19 best illustrates the adaptive management on
- 20 transmission construction and the environmental
- 21 protection program. So I'll just walk you through
- 22 the different steps here.
- 23 So, of course, planning. So at the
- 24 planning stage we have engaged stakeholders in
- 25 this context. It could be the public, it could be

- 1 the landowners, could be Indigenous communities,
- 2 government departments, or anyone else that might
- 3 be affected by the decisions we make.
- 4 Objectives at this stage is
- 5 collaboration and identification of valued
- 6 components, concerns identified and potential
- 7 mitigation measures, management strategies
- 8 developed, and performance indicators. So an
- 9 example, a buffer zone around an environmentally
- 10 sensitive site may be a performance indicator,
- 11 being whether the protection of that site has
- 12 occurred, and we measure it by the presence of the
- 13 buffer and how big it is and its effectiveness.
- 14 The doing stage. So we plan, we do,
- 15 so we're in construction now. We have that
- 16 environmental protection implementation team that
- 17 are implementing mitigation strategies and
- 18 processes of environmental protection. The daily
- 19 inspections would be the same team that would take
- 20 place, looking for compliance with the
- 21 Environmental Protection Plan. And of course, we
- 22 have the regulators, both the National Energy
- 23 Board and Sustainable Development, monitoring and
- 24 measuring our performance against the plans that
- 25 we have submitted to be compliant with.

- 1 We have the evaluation and learn
- 2 stage. So this stage, you know, it's based on
- 3 those daily inspections, it's based on those
- 4 annual specialist monitoring reports. So as
- 5 Jonathan had presented, the entire monitoring plan
- 6 is developed to evaluate and learn from the
- 7 decisions that were made from the construction
- 8 environmental protection plan, and the EIS, with
- 9 respect to mitigation measures.
- 10 And at any point in the process here
- 11 that we need to adjust something, so it loops back
- 12 to the do. So some of these adjustments with
- 13 mitigation measures happen on a daily basis. They
- 14 are happening right during the construction where
- 15 an environmental inspector is making a decision
- 16 about how we have to adapt here because of this
- 17 changing environmental condition that's occurring.
- 18 And some of them are occurring after a field
- 19 season, where we get our vegetation information
- 20 back from that following summer after a season of
- 21 winter construction, and they measured some of the
- 22 effectiveness of our mitigation measures with
- 23 respect to rare plants and traditional plant
- 24 mitigation measures that we have there.
- So regardless of the level of success

- of mitigation measures that we achieve here, we're
- 2 always managing, on a regular basis reviewing
- 3 those plans. They can always be better. There's
- 4 always a way to make an Environmental Protection
- 5 Plan, whether it be an access management plan, or
- 6 a blasting plan, there's always ways to make it
- 7 better. So we're always on a regular basis trying
- 8 to approve the program as a whole.
- 9 So on MMTP we've kind of done, I'll
- 10 call them adaptive management enhancements, but
- 11 they are measures that we took on the MMTP project
- 12 that we haven't done before on previous projects.
- 13 So we've continuously improved the use of adaptive
- 14 management in incorporation into our materials,
- 15 and documents explaining its application and its
- 16 use in context, because not everybody has the same
- 17 understanding of what adaptive management is. So
- in our Environmental Monitoring Plan we have
- 19 identified what we consider passive adaptive
- 20 management and active adaptive management
- 21 experiments that we are conducting.
- Through the evolution of the First
- 23 Nation-Metis engagement process in Bipole III and
- 24 different projects, in addition to adding that
- 25 landowner liaison process position that we are

- 1 liaising with landowners, works one-on-one with
- 2 landowners during all stages of the project, from
- 3 the easement agreements, through construction,
- 4 through incorporating participation and feedback
- 5 from that landowner into those decisions.
- 6 And through the indigenous community
- 7 monitoring working group, we'd want to use that as
- 8 a mechanism by which we can honour that feedback
- 9 from the Indigenous communities and bring it back
- 10 into our adaptive process. So enhancement of
- 11 monitoring programs towards that active form. So
- 12 on the Bipole III project, we did an active
- 13 adaptive management process with bird wire
- 14 diverters. So we're looking at different types of
- 15 bird wire diverters, different placement
- 16 strategies, and we're learning -- Bipole III isn't
- 17 strung, or with conductors in the air yet, so
- 18 hopefully in the next season prior to this one
- 19 we'll have some initial feedback on the results of
- 20 that mitigation strategy with the different types
- of bird diverters we're using, and that will
- 22 inform what we do on the MMTP project.
- 23 Introspective approach to
- 24 Environmental Protection Program improvements. We
- 25 are spending a lot more time in meetings and in

- 1 planning about how our Environmental Protection
- 2 Program is rolling out to contractors, how we can
- 3 develop and target our documents to the
- 4 contractor. Because as you can appreciate, some
- 5 of our documents are fairly thick. Not everybody
- 6 wants to read those, contractors, whether they are
- 7 told by Hydro to read them or not. So we're
- 8 looking at different mechanisms by which we can
- 9 get the key information into the general
- 10 contractor staff, and getting more, much more
- 11 detailed into those environment officers that are
- 12 part of the contractor training, and the
- 13 construction supervisors, so that they have the
- 14 very detailed knowledge, but that everybody has
- 15 some basic understanding of things like the
- 16 Cultural and Heritage Resource Protection Plan,
- 17 and an understanding of what a heritage potential
- 18 resource is, and how to identify one, and what
- 19 they should do when they find one.
- 20 So there's a variety of things that
- 21 we're looking to try and improve our communication
- 22 with those variety of different audiences. So my
- 23 group, we develop all these plans, we present them
- 24 in EIS, we present them to the Clean Environment
- 25 Commission, and now we have to develop ways by

- 1 which we communicate and share that information
- 2 with construction department, the construction
- 3 contractors. And it's not as simple as just
- 4 taking the plans and handing them over and saying,
- 5 here, go implement them please, you have to follow
- 6 all of this. We are cognizant of all the
- 7 different challenges with trying to implement
- 8 these plans and developing a wide variety of ways
- 9 to do that.
- 10 So this is my final slide. We reached
- 11 that journey that Ms. Johnson talked about at the
- 12 start of, the opening I guess two weeks ago.
- 13 Manitoba Hydro has conducted a balanced and
- 14 comprehensive study of route alternatives. It
- 15 confidently proposes a final preferred route for
- 16 the project which balances the concerns of
- 17 multiple perspectives and limits the effects on
- 18 people and the environment.
- 19 Our staff interacted directly with
- 20 potentially affected individuals and communities
- 21 and have worked over the last five years to
- 22 carefully plan, assess and engage with the aim of
- 23 limiting the effects of the transmission line on
- 24 people and the environment, while building working
- 25 relationships with individuals and communities

- 1 potentially affected by the project.
- We have presented over the past few
- 3 weeks a comprehensive assessment that was
- 4 conducted taking an ecosystem-based approach and
- 5 conservative approach focusing on a variety of
- 6 valued components, with the consideration of
- 7 mitigation that we are planning as described in
- 8 all of the environmental protection programs, that
- 9 there would be no significant effects anticipated
- 10 for the project.
- We have sought to understand the
- 12 perspectives and concerns, and mitigate or limit
- 13 effects, and committed through ongoing adaptive
- 14 management through the public engagement process,
- 15 the First Nation and Metis engagement process, and
- 16 environmental protection to carry out, carry
- 17 forward these commitments that Manitoba Hydro has
- 18 proposed over the last few weeks.
- 19 Just to clarify, one of the concerns
- that one our intervenors had about monitoring,
- 21 because Jonathan didn't touch on it on the
- 22 monitoring presentation, was the Minnesota Power's
- 23 Presidential Permit, article 8, and I'll read it
- 24 for you here, what it talks about.
- 25 "Minnesota Power shall investigate any

		Page 2151
1	complaints from nearby residents of	
2	radio or television interference	
3	identifiably caused by the operation	
4	of the facilities covered by this	
5	Permit. Minnesota Power shall take	
6	appropriate action as necessary to	
7	mitigate such situations. Complaints	
8	from individuals residing within	
9	one-half mile of the centerline of the	
10	transmission line must be resolved.	
11	Minnesota Power shall maintain written	
12	records of all complaints received and	
13	of the corrective actions taken."	
14	So the article is about radio and	
15	television interference. And as Mr. Bailey talked	
16	about with respect to monitoring, there's no	
17	effective way to do a pre and post level	
18	monitoring. But Manitoba Hydro, as directed, as	
19	the Presidential Permit directs to Minnesota	
20	Power, we conduct the same type of assessment. So	
21	when a landowner comes and has a complaint or a	
22	concern with radio interference or television	
23	interference and these can be caused by a	
24	variety of different effects and electromagnetic	
25	fields is one, but the actual tower itself, the	

- 1 steel of the tower has the potential to cause
- 2 radio interference and/or television interference.
- 3 So we have had discussions with landowners about
- 4 addressing those concerns. And a lot of times it
- 5 can come down to just some poor grounding within
- 6 the home, or some other type of nearby
- 7 distribution system grounding issues that can
- 8 cause that interference. So I just wanted to make
- 9 sure that we are clear on what that article is,
- 10 and that is, in fact, something that Manitoba
- 11 Hydro does do currently.
- 12 And I think that's all I have. Thank
- 13 you.
- 14 THE CHAIRMAN: So I'm assuming that
- 15 concludes Manitoba Hydro's presentation?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Okay. Thank you very
- 18 much. All right. We'll turn to the questioning.
- 19 And my understanding is we have made one change to
- 20 the order. So we will start with the Consumers'
- 21 Association of Canada and Ms. Pastora Sala.
- 22 MS. PASTORA SALA: Good morning. I'm
- 23 wondering, Mr. Chair, if it will be possible to
- 24 break now before I begin my questioning? I
- anticipate being approximately an hour and a half.

- 1 And given it's 10:30, it might be best if we break
- 2 now and then I can just go continuously, if
- 3 possible?
- 4 THE CHAIRMAN: Anyone else have any
- 5 concerns with that suggestion?
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: It may also give
- 7 Manitoba Hydro additional time to gather the
- 8 documents that I provided them.
- 9 THE CHAIRMAN: Okay. Good. We'll do
- 10 that. So we'll be back here at 20 minutes to
- 11 11:00, and look forward to your questions.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Thank you,
- 13 Mr. Chair.
- 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
- 15 (Proceedings recessed at 10:26 a.m.
- and reconvened at 10:40 a.m.)
- 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Okay. We're ready to
- 18 go, and so our first questioner will be the
- 19 Consumers' Association of Canada and
- 20 Mrs. Pastora Sala. It's all yours.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Good morning and
- thank you, Mr. Chair, good morning members of the
- 23 panel, and good morning members of the EPP panel
- 24 as well.
- 25 Again, I have taken the liberty this

- 1 morning to provide a list of my references to
- 2 counsel for Manitoba Hydro, as well as
- 3 Mr. Matthewson, for the purposes of ensuring my
- 4 questioning can be as efficient as possible. My
- 5 questions today will be entirely for
- 6 Mr. Matthewson.
- 7 Mr. Matthewson, I promised you last
- 8 week that we would have the opportunity to engage
- 9 in questioning, so here we are today. I
- 10 anticipate I'll be approximately an hour and a
- 11 half, as I indicated before the break.
- 12 So Mr. Matthewson, just as you began
- 13 by clarifying your role at Manitoba Hydro during
- 14 your presentation, I would also like to begin this
- 15 morning by clarifying your role, and specifically
- 16 your role and experience relating to environmental
- 17 protection plans.
- 18 So as you indicated during your
- 19 presentation last Thursday, you are currently a
- 20 senior environmental assessment officer for
- 21 Manitoba Hydro; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct.
- 23 MS. PASTORA SALA: And in terms of
- 24 your educational background, you graduated with an
- 25 Honours Bachelor of Science in Forestry from

Page 2155 Lakehead University; correct? 1 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct. 3 MS. PASTORA SALA: And would I also be correct in indicating that you did not pursue any 4 post-graduate education following your Honours 5 degree? 6 7 MR. MATTHEWSON: That's correct. 8 MS. PASTORA SALA: So you do not hold 9 a Masters degree? 10 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, I do not. 11 MS. PASTORA SALA: A Ph.D? 12 MR. MATTHEWSON: No. 13 MS. PASTORA SALA: And would I also be 14 correct in stating that you do not have any 15 peer-reviewed publications in the area of 16 monitoring and follow-up and/or adaptive management? 17 18 MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct. 19 MS. PASTORA SALA: And you have not 20 studied any environmental monitoring plans from 21 other jurisdictions for the purposes of preparing a peer-reviewed publication? 22 MR. MATTHEWSON: I have not studied 23 24 materials from other jurisdictions for the 25 purposes of developing a peer-reviewed

- 1 publication, however, I have studied them for the
- 2 purposes of development of an environmental
- 3 protection program for Manitoba Hydro.
- 4 MS. PASTORA SALA: Right, but not for
- 5 peer reviewed; correct?
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct.
- 7 MS. PASTORA SALA: And you do not have
- 8 any peer-reviewed publications?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, I do not.
- 10 MS. PASTORA SALA: In terms of your
- 11 professional experience, you began work at
- 12 Manitoba Hydro in 2007; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And you have
- 15 characterized your professional expertise as
- 16 having 19 years of experience in the forest
- 17 industry; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Nineteen years of
- 19 experience in the forest industry, Manitoba
- 20 Conservation and Manitoba Hydro, total.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay, thank you.
- So I'd like to begin my questions
- 23 relating to Manitoba Hydro's Environmental
- 24 Protection Plan for the MMTP, with some general
- 25 questions for you, Mr. Matthewson, relating to

- 1 environmental assessment monitoring and follow-up.
- Would you agree, Mr. Matthewson, that
- 3 with experience, our expectations and
- 4 understandings of what environmental assessment
- 5 should achieve evolves over time?
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I would agree.
- 7 MS. PASTORA SALA: And you would agree
- 8 that the following four principles are important
- 9 elements of environmental assessment. So first,
- 10 transparency?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Inclusivity?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 14 MS. PASTORA SALA: Informed
- 15 deliberations?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Meaningful
- 18 participation?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 20 MS. PASTORA SALA: And you would
- 21 agree, Mr. Matthewson, that uncertainty is a
- 22 reality when it comes to building major projects.
- 23 So by major, for example, class 3 developments
- 24 such as hydro generation projects and transmission
- 25 lines?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, there's some
- 2 level of uncertainty for some potential effects.
- 3 MS. PASTORA SALA: You would agree
- 4 that uncertainty is a reality when building
- 5 construction projects?
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: Uncertainty of what?
- 7 MS. PASTORA SALA: You will recall,
- 8 Mr. Matthewson, the definition of uncertainty
- 9 referred to in past presentations. I believe you
- 10 were here when I read the quote by Mr. Rumsfeld.
- 11 I can refresh your memory if you'd like?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: You'll have to
- 13 refresh my memory.
- 14 MS. PASTORA SALA: Give me one moment.
- 15 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think I'm recalling
- 16 the quote now. We're good.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Are you sure?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I would agree
- 19 with that quote.
- 20 MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay. And there
- 21 are methods in environmental assessments for
- 22 dealing with these uncertainties?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, there are.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And one of these
- 25 methods is monitoring and follow-up?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Would you agree,
- 3 Mr. Matthewson, that as the level of uncertainty
- 4 increases, monitoring becomes more essential in
- 5 design?
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 7 MS. PASTORA SALA: And therefore,
- 8 follow-up and monitoring activities are critical
- 9 components of environmental assessments; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, they are.
- 11 That's why Manitoba Hydro had developed an
- 12 extensive environmental protection program.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And another way of
- 14 saying this would be that this hearing does not
- 15 represent the end of the journey, and it is
- 16 important to pay attention to projects after
- 17 projects are approved; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Absolutely.
- 19 MS. PASTORA SALA: Broadly speaking,
- 20 follow-up and monitoring programs can include
- 21 compliance, which I am defining as ensuring that
- 22 the proponent is meeting its regulatory
- 23 requirements?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that's one
- 25 component.

- 1 MS. PASTORA SALA: Monitoring, which I
- 2 am defining as activities designed to identify the
- 3 nature and cause of change?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 5 MS. PASTORA SALA: Auditing, which
- 6 involves an objective examination or comparison of
- 7 observations with those predetermined?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 9 MS. PASTORA SALA: And ex post or post
- 10 hoc evaluations, which I'm defining as a detailed
- 11 comparison of the information provided in the EIS
- 12 as compared to what happens in reality?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And so through
- 15 these approaches, monitoring can reveal whether
- 16 assumptions about uncertainties hold true;
- 17 correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Mr. Matthewson,
- 20 would you agree that adaptive environmental
- 21 management, or AM, is considered to be best
- 22 practice for dealing with uncertainties and
- 23 minimizing environmental and social risk of
- 24 development?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I would agree.

- 1 MS. PASTORA SALA: And for the
- 2 purposes of defining adaptive management, would it
- 3 be consistent with your understanding to say that
- 4 adaptive management is a systematic process for
- 5 improving strategies and practices by learning
- 6 from and acting on outcomes of management
- 7 experiences. If you're looking for a reference to
- 8 the EIS, you can look at page 61 of the EMP, which
- 9 in which Manitoba Hydro defines adaptive
- 10 management.
- 11 MR. MATTHEWSON: Can you repeat the
- 12 question, please?
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Would it be
- 14 consistent with your understanding to say that
- 15 adaptive management is a systematic process for
- 16 improving strategies and practices by learning
- 17 from and acting on outcomes of management
- 18 experiences?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 20 MS. PASTORA SALA: And similarly, as I
- 21 just indicated, at page 61 of the updated draft
- 22 Environmental Monitoring Plan, Manitoba Hydro
- 23 cites the Canadian Environmental Assessment Act or
- 24 CEAA definition of adaptive management, which is
- 25 the implementation of new or modified processes,

- 1 procedures and/or mitigation measures over the
- 2 construction and operation phases of a project to
- 3 address unanticipated environmental effects.
- 4 Correct?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: That's correct.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: And at page 22-2 of
- 7 the EIS, Manitoba Hydro states that adaptive
- 8 management is an iterative process that involves
- 9 planning, implementation, evaluation and learning,
- 10 with adjustments made at any stage of the process,
- 11 where needed?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 13 MS. PASTORA SALA: At page 61 of the
- 14 updated Environmental Management Plan, Manitoba
- 15 Hydro says that although there are many
- 16 definitions of AM, there are some fundamental
- 17 common elements, and these include learning and
- 18 reducing key uncertainties?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 20 MS. PASTORA SALA: Using what is
- 21 learned to change policy and practice?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Focus is on
- improvement management?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.

- 1 MS. PASTORA SALA: And adaptive
- 2 management is formal, structured and systematic?
- 3 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 4 MS. PASTORA SALA: And similar to what
- 5 you indicated at slide 24, you would agree that in
- 6 addition to these elements, another core feature
- 7 of adaptive management is its purposefulness. So
- 8 in other words, rather than just simply learning
- 9 from mistakes, adaptive management involves
- 10 careful contingency planning. Would you agree?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I would agree.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And in the EIS,
- 13 Manitoba Hydro states that its Environmental
- 14 Protection Program has been designed to be active
- 15 and responsive throughout the project life cycle;
- 16 correct?
- 17 MR. MATTHEWSON: Close. The
- 18 Environmental Protection Program is designed to be
- 19 adaptive and responsive throughout the project
- 20 life cycle. I think you said active.
- 21 MS. PASTORA SALA: I believe I was
- 22 quoting directly from the EIS, but I unfortunately
- 23 did not put a reference number here. So I can
- 24 move on.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Okay.

- 1 MS. PASTORA SALA: On several
- 2 occasions over the last few weeks, as well as in
- 3 the EIS, Manitoba Hydro states that it has learned
- 4 from past projects; correct?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, it has.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: And according to
- 7 page 22-3, Manitoba Hydro has extensive experience
- 8 in the development of environmental protection
- 9 monitoring and follow-up plans, and it has learned
- 10 from past projects, including the Wuskwatim
- 11 transmission project, Bipole III, and the Keeyask
- 12 transmission project; correct?
- 13 MR. MATTHEWSON: That is correct. And
- 14 also I'd like to point out that I have been
- involved in all of those projects as well.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Would it be fair to
- 17 assume then that you are familiar, given your
- 18 involvement, with the evidence prepared by
- 19 Drs. Patricia Fitzpatrick, Alan Diduck and James
- 20 Robson, relating to monitoring and follow-up for
- 21 the Bipole III and Keeyask hearings?
- 22 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I am familiar
- 23 with it.
- 24 MS. PASTORA SALA: And you would also
- 25 be familiar with the distinctions made in the

- 1 literature between active and passive adaptive
- 2 management?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I'm familiar.
- 4 MS. PASTORA SALA: And in fact, the
- 5 distinction between active and passive adaptive
- 6 management is made in the EIS, for example, at
- 7 page 61, and as well as at page 26 of your
- 8 powerpoint?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 10 MS. PASTORA SALA: Would it be
- 11 consistent with your understanding to define
- 12 passive adaptive management as using historical or
- 13 existing data to propose an approach which is
- 14 assumed to be correct, and then monitoring is done
- 15 to see if the proposed approach was right, and
- 16 adjustments are made if desired objectives are not
- 17 met?
- 18 Would you like me to repeat that,
- 19 Mr. Chair? I saw a confused look on your face.
- 20 THE CHAIRMAN: You shouldn't assume
- 21 too much from that. Why don't you repeat it and
- 22 we'll go on.
- 23 MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay. I'll repeat
- 24 it for the benefit of both Mr. Chair and
- 25 Mr. Matthewson.

- 1 So passive adaptive management, you
- 2 use historical or existing data to propose an
- 3 approach, and you assume that that data is
- 4 correct, and then you monitor to see if that
- 5 proposed approach is right, and then adjustments
- 6 are made to that approach if the desired
- 7 objectives are not met?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that's my
- 9 understanding.
- 10 MS. PASTORA SALA: And this is in
- 11 contrast with active adaptive management, in which
- 12 you explicitly design -- pardon me, explicitly
- 13 designed to provide data and feedback on the
- 14 relative efficacy of alternative management or
- 15 policy options, and faced with uncertainty there
- is more than one strategy which is implemented as
- 17 concurrent experiments to see which will meet
- 18 management objectives?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I agree with
- 20 that.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Pardon my language
- 22 barriers.
- 23 Based on your understanding of these
- 24 concepts, Mr. Matthewson, would you agree with
- 25 there can be challenges with passive adaptive

- 1 management? And I'll name a few and you can tell
- 2 me whether you agree. So the first is being
- 3 unclear whether observed changes are due to the
- 4 way in which the environment was treated, or
- 5 whether they are due to other variables affecting
- 6 the system?
- 7 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that is one of
- 8 the challenges with passive adaptive management
- 9 that Manitoba Hydro utilizes a variety of
- 10 different mechanisms to address that challenge.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And another
- 12 challenge would be that, given this uncertainty
- 13 relating to the potential causes of variability,
- 14 there may be a failure to detect all the
- 15 opportunities for improving adaptive management
- 16 performance. Would that be correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that's correct.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: But you would agree
- 19 that both passive and active adaptive management
- 20 are useful?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, they are both
- 22 useful and required as active adaptive management
- 23 is not always possible for every scenario.
- 24 MS. PASTORA SALA: And in order to
- 25 determine which approach should be used, one needs

- 1 to consider the optimal approach on what we know
- 2 of the valued components; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, we have to
- 4 understand the extent of our knowledge of the
- 5 valued components, our historical research and
- 6 findings as part of the EIS, as an example for
- 7 golden-winged warbler, there is numerous amounts
- 8 of research and information out there and there
- 9 are several experts that we rely on to provide us
- 10 quidance on that.
- 11 MS. PASTORA SALA: And uncertainty can
- 12 be one indicator which can assist in deciding
- 13 whether to use active or passive adaptive
- 14 management, therefore, that would mean that the
- 15 more uncertainty there is with respect to a VC,
- 16 the more important it would be to have active
- 17 adaptive management; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I would agree.
- 19 MS. PASTORA SALA: At page 25 of your
- 20 powerpoint, you refer to and explained the four
- 21 stages of adaptive management which are currently
- 22 used in adaptive management; correct?
- 23 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yeah, I explained the
- 24 four stages that Manitoba Hydro is utilizing for
- 25 adaptive management incorporation of its

- 1 Environmental Protection Program.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And those would
- 3 also be the four stages that are generally used in
- 4 the literature?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: I can't speak to
- 6 whether or not they are.
- 7 MS. PASTORA SALA: For the benefit of
- 8 the Commission and participants, I have also
- 9 provided a copy of what is referred to as the
- 10 adaptive management cycle, which has the four
- 11 stages of evaluation. And my recommendation,
- 12 members of the Commission panel, would be that you
- 13 keep that page close by as I move forward in my
- 14 questions.
- 15 And so as you indicated and described,
- 16 Mr. Matthewson, there are four stages, and the
- 17 first would be you plan and hypothesize; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct.
- 19 MS. PASTORA SALA: And then you do and
- 20 monitor?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And then you
- 23 evaluate and learn?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And then you would

- 1 adjust as needed, would that be correct?
- 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And you are also
- 4 aware that Drs. Diduck and Fitzpatrick used this
- 5 cycle of adaptive management in the Bipole III and
- 6 Keeyask to frame their analysis of monitoring and
- 7 follow-up plans proposed by Manitoba Hydro?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I am.
- 9 MS. PASTORA SALA: And you would be
- 10 familiar with the specific questions identified by
- 11 Drs. Diduck and Fitzpatrick in the Keeyask
- 12 hearing, which were prepared to evaluate whether
- 13 the proponents have fully implemented the four
- 14 stages of adaptive management?
- 15 MR. MATTHEWSON: I am not familiar
- 16 with the specific questions, no.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: In order to assist
- 18 you, as well as to assist the Commission, I have
- 19 provided a copy of the list of questions which you
- 20 should have before you, Mr. Matthewson.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I have an excerpt
- 22 from The Foundation for the Future.
- 23 MS. PASTORA SALA: And so you see the
- 24 questions there, Mr. Matthewson?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I see the table.

- 1 MS. PASTORA SALA: And as you see in
- 2 the table, the questions that are identified in
- 3 the table are separated under each of the four
- 4 stages in the cycle; correct?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: So Mr. Chair and
- 7 members of the Commission, for the purposes of the
- 8 remainder of my questions, I will be following the
- 9 specific questions which are identified by
- 10 Dr. Fitzpatrick in this list, if you would like to
- 11 follow along.
- 12 And in the interest of efficiency,
- 13 Mr. Chair, I will be skipping over some of the
- 14 questions which will be fully canvassed by
- 15 Dr. Fitzpatrick in her report.
- So starting off with question A-1, in
- 17 terms of the first question, which relates to
- 18 Manitoba Hydro's acceptance of uncertainty, would
- 19 you agree, Mr. Matthewson, that uncertainty is
- 20 recognized at different places throughout the EIS
- 21 for the MMTP?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And on May 16th,
- 24 2017, during my questioning of Manitoba Hydro,
- 25 specifically Ms. Coughlin confirmed that

- 1 uncertainty was not explicitly listed as a
- 2 rationale for including VCs in the EIS; correct?
- 3 MR. MATTHEWSON: I believe that is
- 4 correct, yes.
- 5 MS. PASTORA SALA: Can you confirm
- 6 that uncertainty was not used as an explicit
- 7 rationale for the selection of VCs in monitoring?
- 8 And if you would like a reference, I would refer
- 9 you to page 11, which lists the consideration for
- 10 VC selection. Sorry, that's page 11 of the EMP.
- 11 MR. MATTHEWSON: The selection of
- 12 valued components for monitoring followed the same
- 13 criteria and principles as the selection of VCs
- 14 for the Environmental Impact Statement.
- 15 MS. PASTORA SALA: So you would agree
- 16 that uncertainty was not used as an explicit
- 17 rationale for the selection of VCs in monitoring?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct.
- 19 MS. PASTORA SALA: Moving now to
- 20 question A-2. Would it be fair to say that
- 21 different components of the follow-up and
- 22 monitoring program adopt different time frames?
- 23 And if you would like a reference, Mr. Matthewson,
- 24 I'm looking at figure 4-1 at page 15 of the
- 25 monitoring plan.

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 2 MS. PASTORA SALA: And in looking at
- 3 figure 4-1, would it be fair to say that the
- 4 majority of the monitoring programs end within two
- 5 years of construction -- other than the
- 6 sharp-tailed grouse, which may have up to 10 years
- 7 post construction monitoring?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: The plan, the
- 9 proposed plan as outlined in the schedule of
- 10 activities does have items ending approximately
- 11 two years after construction. But it's important
- 12 to note that at any point in time, any of these
- 13 activities may be extended, based on the results
- 14 of monitoring programs that provide us new
- 15 information, or with respect to the effectiveness
- 16 of the mitigation measures and the expected
- 17 results of the predictions of the EIS.
- 18 MS. PASTORA SALA: But at this point
- 19 in time, the expected monitoring timeline for the
- 20 majority of the VCs is two years post
- 21 construction; correct?
- 22 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, at this point in
- 23 time of the proposed draft environmental
- 24 monitoring plan, it is two years post
- 25 construction.

- 1 MS. PASTORA SALA: And at page 22-4 of
- 2 the EIS, it identifies the list of draft and final
- 3 ATK land use studies which were "incorporated into
- 4 the EIS"; correct?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: That's correct. I
- 6 believe a variety of panels before me have
- 7 described how it has been incorporated.
- 8 MS. PASTORA SALA: And would it be
- 9 correct, Mr. Matthewson, or accurate to say that
- 10 some of the ATK and land use studies have
- 11 identified the need for monitoring lasting more
- 12 than two years? If you would like a reference,
- 13 Mr. Matthewson, I would point you to, for example,
- 14 the Peguis First Nation land use and occupancy
- 15 report at page 29, which specifically indicates
- 16 that monitoring for wildlife should be done for a
- 17 period of at least five years. Correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I believe that
- 19 quote is correct. It's important to note that the
- 20 Indigenous community monitoring working group and
- 21 the activities by which that working group would
- 22 want to monitor, which may be in addition to this
- 23 proposed monitoring plan by Manitoba Hydro, may be
- 24 of longer duration.
- 25 MS. PASTORA SALA: And we'll come back

- 1 to that monitoring group, Mr. Matthewson. But
- 2 just for now, can you confirm for me whether or
- 3 not that monitoring program has been confirmed at
- 4 this point?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: Sorry, you'll have to
- 6 rephrase.
- 7 MS. PASTORA SALA: You indicated that
- 8 additional monitoring will be done through the
- 9 Indigenous monitoring group; correct.
- 10 MR. MATTHEWSON: I indicated that the
- 11 indigenous community monitoring working group may
- 12 endeavour to do additional monitoring activities
- 13 that are above and beyond the Environmental
- 14 Monitoring Plan that Manitoba Hydro has drafted
- 15 currently.
- 16 MS. PASTORA SALA: And at this point
- in time, that group or the creation of that group
- 18 has not been confirmed; correct?
- 19 MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct. The terms
- 20 of reference for that group have not been
- 21 developed. Manitoba Hydro has extended the
- 22 invitation to all First Nations, Metis and
- 23 Indigenous organizations to be involved in that
- 24 working group, and we are in development of the
- 25 group currently.

- 1 MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay. And we'll
- 2 come back to that group.
- For now, Mr. Matthewson, I'd like to
- 4 thank you for providing us with the information
- 5 relating to the roles and responsibilities of some
- 6 of the individuals involved in monitoring, in your
- 7 presentation last Thursday. I appreciated seeing
- 8 the lovely pictures and hearing the information
- 9 you described in slides 6 to 9 of your powerpoint.
- 10 With respect to the information
- 11 provided, would it be fair to say that there are
- 12 three main features in the EIS -- pardon me, three
- 13 main figures in the EIS which explain the
- 14 organizational structure affecting people involved
- in monitoring? So I'm referring to figure 22-1,
- 16 figure 22-2 and figure 22-3. Would that be
- 17 correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Sorry, can you ask
- 19 the question again, please?
- 20 MS. PASTORA SALA: Would it be fair to
- 21 say that the three figures I mentioned are the
- 22 three figures in the EIS which explain the
- 23 organizational structure affecting people involved
- in monitoring for MMTP?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Figure 22-1 is the

- 1 Environmental Protection Program component, so it
- 2 just outlines the whole components of the program.
- 3 22-2 is the organizational structure of the
- 4 Environmental Protection Program. And 22-3 is the
- 5 organizational lines of reporting and
- 6 communication. So they don't all apply to
- 7 structure I quess is what I was --
- 8 MS. PASTORA SALA: But they apply to
- 9 the organization of the people involved in
- 10 monitoring. Would that be fair?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I would say figure
- 12 22-2 and 22-3 are more to describe the
- 13 organization of people.
- 14 MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay. And we'll
- 15 actually go to these specific figures, and based
- on your presentation last Thursday as well as
- 17 these figures, I do have some questions of
- 18 clarification. And so if it's okay, I'd like to
- 19 just focus first on figure 22-1 of the EIS, which
- 20 is also replicated at page 5 of your powerpoint,
- 21 if you want to pull that up.
- 22 Under communication, it indicates that
- 23 Manitoba Hydro will employ community liaisons. Do
- 24 you see that?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: It just refers to

- 1 community engagement.
- 2 MS. PASTORA SALA: Can you look at
- 3 figure 22-1 in the EIS?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, in that figure
- 5 it does refer to community liaisons, yeah.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: So has that been
- 7 removed from the components under communication?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes. That specific
- 9 component has been removed and we're looking to
- 10 use the indigenous community as a mechanism of
- 11 communication. So that's why it's been removed
- 12 from my slide, it is in the EIS. We're constantly
- 13 evolving our communication strategies for the
- 14 Environmental Protection Program.
- 15 MS. PASTORA SALA: Will there be
- 16 dedicated community liaisons in different
- 17 communities, not just First Nation, but other
- 18 communities in general?
- 19 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, that is not part
- 20 of Manitoba Hydro's plan at this time.
- 21 MS. PASTORA SALA: And can you explain
- 22 to me or clarify the difference between the words
- 23 community liaison and what you referred to as the
- 24 landowner liaisons?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: The term community

- 1 liaison was a term used on the Bipole III
- 2 Transmission Project, and it is where Manitoba
- 3 Hydro funded members of Indigenous communities and
- 4 Northern Affairs communities to participate in the
- 5 construction process one to two days a week, to
- 6 come out to site, see what's happening on the
- 7 construction process, communicate any information
- 8 with respect to resource use allocations, or
- 9 hunting or resource, any concerns the community
- 10 may have about the project or timing of the
- 11 project or construction schedule. So it was a
- 12 mechanism by which we can have two way
- 13 communication with a large, very large number of
- 14 communities along the Bipole III project.
- 15 The landowner liaison project are a
- 16 component, as we've described in the
- 17 Manitoba-Minnesota Transmission Project, is a
- 18 mechanism by which Hydro staff are allocated
- 19 particular landowners for one-on-one
- 20 communication, addressing any concerns with
- 21 respect to the easement process, the construction
- 22 process, any questions they may have, they have a
- 23 dedicated Manitoba Hydro landowner liaison which
- 24 they can call and communicate with.
- 25 And the First Nations and Metis

- 1 engagement process is our mechanism by which we
- 2 have ongoing communications with, and the
- 3 Indigenous community working group is one
- 4 mechanism by which we can formalize those
- 5 communication processes.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay. So the
- 7 difference then would be that -- well, what you're
- 8 no longer calling community liaison and what
- 9 you're hoping to replace with the Indigenous
- 10 monitoring group, which has not been confirmed
- 11 yet, that would be for Indigenous nations, so
- 12 First Nations and Metis Nations. And what you're
- 13 calling the landowner liaisons, that would be for
- 14 non-First Nation and Metis Nations; correct?
- 15 MR. MATTHEWSON: That would be for
- 16 landowners directly affected by the project.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Which include First
- 18 Nations and Metis individuals?
- 19 MR. MATTHEWSON: Perhaps they may be
- 20 landowners directly affected by the project as
- 21 they own land that the project is crossing.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And how would
- 23 individuals know who their landowner liaisons are?
- 24 MR. MATTHEWSON: There has been formal
- 25 communication through letter and follow-up phone

- 1 calls to landowners.
- 2 MS. PASTORA SALA: Which identifies
- 3 specific individuals, or general information?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: Individuals, it's an
- 5 individual basis.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay. That's
- 7 helpful, thank you.
- 8 I'd now like to go to table 22-2 of
- 9 the EIS. And I'm going to ask you to pull that
- 10 one up on the screen, please. Thank you.
- 11 All right. So we see in this figure
- 12 that the executive division managers are at the
- 13 top. And if I compare this information to what
- 14 you presented last Thursday, would it be fair to
- 15 assume that the executive division managers in
- 16 this figure are the same people you referred to in
- 17 your presentation as Manitoba Hydro senior
- 18 management? So Mr. Penner, Mailey and Neufeld?
- 19 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that's correct,
- 20 those are the same people.
- 21 MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay. And
- 22 according to figure 22-2, as well as your
- 23 description, the next step under the executive
- 24 division managers is the environmental protection
- 25 management team; correct?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: That's correct.
- 2 MS. PASTORA SALA: And that's where
- 3 you are; right?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that is correct,
- 5 as represented on slide 7.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: And so these
- 7 managers include yourself, as well as other
- 8 department managers and section heads; correct?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that's correct.
- 10 MS. PASTORA SALA: And recalling what
- 11 you indicated last week, Mr. Matthewson, part of
- 12 the responsibilities of this team is to meet on a
- 13 regular basis to discuss projects, mitigation
- 14 issues that are coming up during construction,
- 15 scheduling about when the new construction is
- 16 starting and stopping, and discussing the risk
- 17 time windows; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that's correct.
- 19 MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay. So if we
- 20 focus on this figure, would it be accurate to say
- 21 that at the same level of the environmental
- 22 protection management team, we see regulators,
- 23 stakeholders and Aboriginal communities?
- 24 MR. MATTHEWSON: I don't think we
- intended them to be at the -- as far as a level.

- 1 It was a mechanism by which those, that group
- 2 communicates with the management team generally on
- 3 Manitoba Hydro projects. So that's why there's a
- 4 two way communication arrow between those. That
- 5 does not negate that Aboriginal communities and
- 6 stakeholders also don't talk to our senior
- 7 executive, but primarily on a project for the
- 8 purposes of implementing the Environmental
- 9 Protection Program, that is the mechanism by which
- 10 most communication occurs, is at that management
- 11 team level with those stakeholders.
- 12 MS. PASTORA SALA: So then it would be
- 13 false to assume that Indigenous communities and,
- 14 for example, the Indigenous community monitoring
- 15 group that Manitoba Hydro hopes to create would be
- 16 at the same level as the environmental protection
- 17 management team. Would that be false?
- 18 MR. MATTHEWSON: I guess without the
- 19 terms of reference being determined for that
- 20 project, we don't know how the communities would
- 21 like to see that working group structured and
- 22 where it would fit into the organizational chart.
- 23 MS. PASTORA SALA: Just to be clear,
- 24 the regulators, stakeholders and Aboriginal
- 25 communities, as described in this picture with the

- 1 two way arrows, those groups are not meeting
- 2 regularly every two weeks to discuss any ongoing
- 3 issues and develop new mitigation strategies;
- 4 correct?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, we do not meet
- 6 regularly with the regulators, stakeholders and
- 7 Aboriginal communities every two weeks. It's just
- 8 the environmental protection management team does
- 9 that on a regular basis, and we meet regularly
- 10 through the First Nations and Metis engagement
- 11 process, we meet with our regulators on a variety
- 12 of topics, as well as the stakeholders, being the
- 13 landowners, through our landowner liaison program
- 14 are engaged on a continuous basis.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Do you see,
- 16 Mr. Matthewson, where confusion may arise, based
- on this figure, that the regulators, stakeholders
- 18 and Aboriginal communities are on the same level
- 19 of the environmental protection management team?
- 20 Do you understand the confusion?
- 21 MR. MATTHEWSON: I understand how it
- 22 could be understood that way. But however, as an
- 23 example, the First Nations and Metis engagement
- 24 process, when we had some meetings with respect to
- 25 the community, indigenous community working group,

- 1 there was a request from those members to meet
- 2 with our executive, by which those meetings are
- 3 trying to be organized. So there could be
- 4 multiple different levels of engagement. The
- 5 environmental monitor that would be reporting to
- 6 that, that may be reporting to that Indigenous
- 7 community monitoring work group may be a member of
- 8 the environmental protection implementation team.
- 9 So there's a wide variety of mechanisms by which
- 10 we can incorporate that working group into
- 11 different levels of the organizational structure.
- 12 But we still are developing our terms of reference
- 13 that will outline that.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And once you
- 15 develop those terms of references, will Manitoba
- 16 Hydro be updating this figure to reflect the true
- 17 placement of these individuals and communities in
- 18 your organizational chart?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 20 MS. PASTORA SALA: So now I'm going to
- 21 go to one level down, which is the environmental
- 22 protection implementation team. In describing
- 23 some of the individuals who are members of your
- team, you describe both environmental inspectors
- 25 and environmental monitors; correct?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: That's correct.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And you will recall
- 3 in CAC IR 004, when CAC requested an explanation
- 4 of the difference between environmental monitors
- 5 and inspectors, Manitoba Hydro indicated that it
- 6 had not been determined whether environmental
- 7 monitors would be employed for the MMTP. Do you
- 8 see that in CAC IR 004? I am going to CAC IR 002
- 9 next.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: In our response to
- 11 CAC IR 004, Manitoba Hydro has since the start of
- 12 the Bipole III project developed different
- 13 approaches to its ongoing First Nations and Metis
- 14 engagement process, as described in 22-3.1. As
- 15 such, the position of environmental monitor as
- 16 described in the Bipole III project is something
- 17 that, while under consideration of MMTP, has not
- 18 been determined so it is excluded from the
- 19 organizational chart.
- 20 MS. PASTORA SALA: Right. And so
- 21 later in CAC IR 021, Manitoba Hydro confirmed that
- 22 environmental monitors would be employed, but it
- 23 had not determined who would fill these positions.
- 24 Correct?
- 25 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes. Since the

- 1 development of the EIS in September of 2015,
- 2 Manitoba Hydro has developed its environmental
- 3 monitoring plan which has a role for an
- 4 environmental monitor, and who will fulfill that
- 5 role is yet to be determined.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: So is Manitoba
- 7 Hydro in the position to confirm whether
- 8 Indigenous community members will be hired as
- 9 environmental monitors?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Not currently.
- 11 Manitoba Hydro has a multitude of options that
- 12 it's considering to fulfill the position of
- 13 environmental monitor. Certainly its preference
- 14 is to include the environmental monitoring role as
- 15 part of the Indigenous community monitor working
- 16 group. However, it is also looking at other
- 17 options such as a Manitoba Hydro staff member, a
- 18 Manitoba Hydro retained consultant, or an
- 19 Indigenous community member.
- 20 MS. PASTORA SALA: If Manitoba Hydro
- 21 does not create the Indigenous monitoring group,
- 22 will Manitoba Hydro hire Indigenous community
- 23 members as environmental monitors? Is Manitoba
- 24 Hydro prepared to commit to that?
- 25 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think Manitoba

- 1 Hydro would, if the Indigenous community
- 2 monitoring work group were not to materialize, it
- 3 would look to investigate a variety of different
- 4 mechanisms as it has employed either on Bipole III
- 5 or Lake Winnipeg East project. And some of those
- 6 roles are environmental monitors, some of those
- 7 are community representatives, some of those roles
- 8 are community liaison environmental monitor
- 9 hybrids. There's a variety of different solutions
- 10 to incorporate Indigenous involvement and feedback
- 11 into its Environmental Protection Program. So
- there will definitely be some mechanism by which
- 13 we include Indigenous feedback into our
- 14 Environmental Protection Program. Will it be an
- 15 environmental monitoring role specifically, I
- 16 can't say at this time.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: During your
- 18 presentation last Thursday, you indicated that
- 19 another key component to Manitoba Hydro's
- 20 organizational structure is the First Nation and
- 21 Metis ongoing input. Correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: I'd like to take
- you to pages 22-17 and 22-18 of the EIS, please.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.

- 1 MS. PASTORA SALA: And in those pages
- 2 Manitoba Hydro describes its ongoing approach for
- 3 First Nation and Metis engagement; correct?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: It discusses a
- 5 proposed approach.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: Right. And on page
- 7 22-17 it states that the ongoing First Nation and
- 8 Metis engagement process will include inviting
- 9 individual First Nations and MMF representatives
- 10 to attend regular field trips to the construction
- 11 areas. Do you see that?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And then on page
- 14 22-18 the objectives of the field trips are
- 15 described. So you're going to create awareness
- 16 about the project, you're going to develop
- 17 Manitoba Hydro's awareness, but community
- 18 concerns, provide Boots on the Ground, Field
- 19 Experience, involve First Nations and Metis, and
- 20 include youth and elder components. Do you see
- 21 that too?
- 22 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I described that
- 23 specific details about the field trips are yet to
- 24 be determined, and Hydro is looking forward to
- 25 First Nations and Metis to develop the approach

- 1 for this project, which will be guided by the
- 2 following objectives.
- 3 MS. PASTORA SALA: And in your
- 4 presentation last Thursday, Mr. Matthewson, you
- 5 stated that there were a variety of different
- 6 mechanisms by which Manitoba Hydro gathers input
- 7 from First Nations and the Metis Nation; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 9 MS. PASTORA SALA: And at page 8 of
- 10 the updated EMT --
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 12 MS. PASTORA SALA: -- Manitoba Hydro
- 13 states that it is committed to an ongoing
- 14 engagement process to incorporate traditional
- 15 knowledge within its EPP.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, it is.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Has Manitoba Hydro
- 18 developed a process or protocol for incorporating
- 19 traditional knowledge within its EPP?
- 20 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think it's the
- 21 development of the Terms of Reference for that
- 22 Indigenous community monitoring working group that
- 23 will outline the process of incorporating
- 24 traditional knowledge throughout the Environmental
- 25 Protection Program, as they would like it

- 1 incorporated. Certainly Manitoba Hydro has
- 2 incorporated traditional knowledge in its
- 3 Environmental Impact Statement, as well as the
- 4 Environmental Monitoring Plan, from what we
- 5 receive from the reports to date and what we've
- 6 heard in our ongoing communication.
- 7 MS. PASTORA SALA: I'm going to come
- 8 back to that Indigenous community monitoring
- 9 group, but first I'd like you to confirm whether
- 10 there are other follow-up and monitoring
- 11 activities planned with First Nations and the
- 12 Metis Nation which are not identified in the EIS,
- 13 other than -- so other than field trips, at this
- 14 time?
- 15 MR. MATTHEWSON: Manitoba Hydro is
- 16 continuing to have ongoing meetings with First
- 17 Nations and the Manitoba Metis Federation about
- 18 ongoing involvement in monitoring programs and
- 19 mitigation measures.
- 20 MS. PASTORA SALA: So can you confirm
- 21 whether at this time the only post construction
- 22 monitoring and follow-up with Indigenous
- 23 communities will be through field trips?
- 24 MR. MATTHEWSON: The field trips was
- 25 just one mechanism by which we want to work with

- 1 the Indigenous communities. I think it's through
- 2 those environmental protection plan meetings that
- 3 we've been having with communities, to garner more
- 4 input and more options and opportunities for
- 5 involvement. We've heard a variety of different
- 6 mechanisms -- we had, as an example, the camp that
- 7 we had as part of the Bipole III project, we heard
- 8 from communities that they wanted to have
- 9 something similar to that on the MMTP project.
- 10 And during our field trips where we did discuss
- 11 other monitoring activities, that was brought up
- 12 again. So it's still an ongoing and evolving
- 13 discussion about the incorporation of Indigenous
- 14 knowledge, traditional knowledge into the
- 15 Environmental Protection Program from the planning
- 16 through construction of the project.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: So you have heard
- 18 about a variety of mechanisms from the First
- 19 Nations and Metis Nations, but at this time the
- 20 only monitoring and follow-up activities with the
- 21 First Nation and Metis Nation are the field trips;
- 22 correct?
- 23 MR. MATTHEWSON: I wouldn't even say
- 24 at this time those are, because we don't have
- 25 commitment from all the communities to be involved

- 1 in those field trips at this time. It was simply
- 2 one idea that was proposed as a proposed approach
- 3 in the EIS. So there is a variety of different
- 4 mechanisms, as was discussed through the First
- 5 Nations and Metis engagement panel there about
- 6 ongoing engagement and opportunities for
- 7 discussion, just like we did in the environmental
- 8 assessment with the direction of self-directed ATK
- 9 studies. And there may be a variety of different
- 10 mechanisms by which we engage with Indigenous
- 11 communities. However, we believe that the
- 12 Indigenous community monitoring working group is a
- 13 very good mechanism by which to garner the
- 14 collective knowledge of all those communities into
- 15 an entity by which we can have truly meaningful
- 16 sharing of knowledge and information.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: So I'm going to
- 18 rephrase my question a little bit then. So at
- 19 this time the field trips are the only proposed
- 20 approach which are identified in the EIS; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: That is correct.
- 22 MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay. Thank you.
- 23 So now going to the Indigenous community
- 24 monitoring working group. Last Thursday,
- 25 Ms. Coughlin confirmed that while Manitoba Hydro

- 1 hopes to create the Indigenous community
- 2 monitoring working group, it is not a guarantee;
- 3 correct?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: That is correct.
- 5 Some communities may choose not to participate.
- 6 Certainly we have had lots of feedback from some
- 7 of the communities that are very interested in
- 8 pursuing this.
- 9 MS. PASTORA SALA: In fact, she did
- 10 indicate that Manitoba Hydro was:
- "...still not sure whether or not
- 12 communities want to participate in
- 13 such an endeavour."
- 14 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes. I think she was
- 15 referring that certain communities are unsure, but
- 16 some have expressed an interest to participate.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: So is it Manitoba
- 18 Hydro's position that if First Nations and the
- 19 Metis Nation do identify a desire to be involved
- 20 in monitoring, that it will do, or it will create
- 21 the Indigenous community monitoring working group?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that is Manitoba
- 23 Hydro's intention.
- 24 MS. PASTORA SALA: Intention, or it
- 25 will do so?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: We will do it.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And so would it be
- 3 accurate to say that financial resources have not
- 4 yet been allocated for the Indigenous community
- 5 monitoring working group?
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct. Specific
- 7 financial resources have not been allocated to the
- 8 working group from overall project budget. There
- 9 are resources to allocate, it's just we are
- 10 working, once we determine the terms of reference
- 11 and the scope of the Indigenous community
- 12 monitoring working group, then we can better
- 13 allocate resources.
- 14 MS. PASTORA SALA: And so we're going
- 15 to talk a little bit about those resources. And
- 16 for the purposes of the panel, I am now at
- 17 question, I have somehow magically made it to
- 18 question A-7.
- 19 And so first, Mr. Matthewson, I would
- 20 like to take you to page 5 of the updated EMP,
- 21 where it states that Manitoba Hydro commits to
- 22 making resources available early in the planning
- 23 cycle to ensure EA mitigation and monitoring, and
- 24 then it goes on. Do you see that?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I see it.

- 1 MS. PASTORA SALA: I would now like to
- 2 take you to CAC IR 02 2(b)?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, go ahead.
- 4 MS. PASTORA SALA: Can you confirm,
- 5 Mr. Matthewson, whether it is still the case that
- 6 decisions have not yet been made on the level of
- 7 funding associated with each phase of the
- 8 monitoring plan?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: That is correct.
- 10 Decisions have not been made about the level of
- 11 funding with each, associated with each phase of
- 12 the plan. As one can predict, the operational
- 13 phase of the monitoring plan program is subject to
- 14 what the construction environmental monitoring
- 15 phase generates as far as information with respect
- 16 to monitoring. There may be requirements for more
- 17 ongoing monitoring. And so the allocations, we
- 18 can't predict for those yet. However, Manitoba
- 19 Hydro is committed to providing the level of
- 20 funding required to fulfill its commitments in
- 21 this EIS.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: So it would be
- 23 Manitoba Hydro's view that the conditions flowing
- 24 from approval may have a direct influence on the
- 25 funds needed for the monitoring plan?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, absolutely. The
- 2 licensing recommendations from the Clean
- 3 Environment Commission, both licensing and
- 4 non-licensing, as well as ultimately the licence
- 5 conditions have a direct impact on the amount of
- 6 budgets required, amount of funds required for
- 7 implementation of the Environmental Protection
- 8 Program.
- 9 MS. PASTORA SALA: During my
- 10 colleague, Byron Williams' guestioning of
- 11 Ms. Bratland last week, it was confirmed that
- 12 within the period of September 2015 and
- 13 April 2017, the estimated cost of the
- 14 Manitoba-Minnesota Transmission Project has risen
- 15 by approximately \$100 million; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: So in September it
- 18 was 350 million, and now it's 453.2 million;
- 19 correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And it was also
- 22 confirmed that up to 900 employees of Manitoba
- 23 Hydro will be losing their jobs. Correct?
- 24 MS. MAYOR: First of all, we have also
- 25 gone through this already, so it's been asked and

- 1 answered. In terms of losing jobs, there is a
- 2 voluntary departure program which we have all
- 3 heard about. So whether they are losing their
- 4 jobs or voluntarily choosing to leave the
- 5 corporation is also an issue. But this is about
- 6 the monitoring plan, so perhaps we can move on.
- 7 This area has already been covered at least a few
- 8 times, and we should move on.
- 9 MS. PASTORA SALA: I can move on,
- 10 Mr. Chair.
- 11 So within this context,
- 12 Mr. Matthewson, the only reason I was asking those
- 13 questions was to provide context. So within that
- 14 context, would you agree that it is legitimate to
- 15 ask whether environmental monitoring plans will be
- 16 the next casualty of Manitoba Hydro's financial
- 17 challenges?
- 18 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think it could be a
- 19 legitimate question about any programming going on
- 20 at Manitoba Hydro. However, I think Manitoba
- 21 Hydro's track record with respect to environmental
- 22 monitoring plans and the implementation and
- 23 commitment to following licence conditions and CEC
- 24 recommendations, both licensing and non-licensing,
- 25 go to show Manitoba Hydro's commitment to not

- 1 cutting this -- cut funds that would hamper its
- 2 abilities to implement the commitments it's making
- 3 in its Environmental Impact Statement and at this
- 4 hearing.
- 5 MS. PASTORA SALA: I'm going to move
- 6 on to question B-4, which relates to transparency.
- 7 And I'd like to take you to page 5 of your
- 8 powerpoint.
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Okay, go ahead.
- 10 MS. PASTORA SALA: Would it be
- 11 accurate to say that not all of the plans
- identified in this diagram are publicly available?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that is correct,
- 14 because they have not been developed.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay. So
- 16 specifically, it would be accurate to say that the
- 17 following plans are referenced in the EIS, but are
- 18 not publicly available. So we have the operations
- 19 and maintenance environmental protection plan?
- 20 MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct. That has
- 21 not been developed yet. It will be developed
- 22 prior to in-service of the project.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: The decommissioning
- 24 environmental protection plan?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: That would be created

- only once, if and when the project were
- 2 decommissioned at some later date, and both of
- 3 those plans would be made public.
- 4 MS. PASTORA SALA: The annual harvest
- 5 plan?
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: I'm not seeing the
- 7 reference to the annual harvest plan specifically
- 8 on the diagrams there, but that has been renamed
- 9 to the clearing management plan, and that will be
- 10 placed on the website.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Is it there right
- 12 now?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: It's under
- 14 development.
- 15 MS. PASTORA SALA: How about the
- 16 blasting plan?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Those are developed
- 18 by contractors, so...
- MS. PASTORA SALA: So they are not
- 20 publicly available?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: They are not
- 22 developed.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: What about the
- 24 emergency preparedness and response plan?
- 25 MR. MATTHEWSON: Again, developed by

- 1 the contractors and not currently available.
- 2 MS. PASTORA SALA: Erosion and
- 3 sediment control plans?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: The specific plans
- 5 are developed by the contractors. The framework
- 6 by which those plans are developed are included in
- 7 Manitoba Hydro's construction environmental
- 8 protection plan as an appendix.
- 9 MS. PASTORA SALA: Hazardous
- 10 substances management plan?
- 11 MR. MATTHEWSON: Those are developed
- 12 by the contractor at time of construction.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Remediation plan?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: The remediation plan
- 15 has been replaced with the Rehabilitation and
- 16 Invasive Species Management Plan, as Manitoba
- 17 Hydro has on its website.
- 18 MS. PASTORA SALA: Can I get that name
- 19 again?
- 20 MR. MATTHEWSON: Rehabilitation and
- 21 Invasive Species Management Plan.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Site reclamation
- 23 plans?
- 24 MR. MATTHEWSON: Those are developed
- on a site-by-site basis by the contractor,

- 1 following the rehabilitation plan. They are
- 2 specific prescriptions about how to rehabilitate
- 3 or reclaim a marshaling yard or station site. So
- 4 they are very specific to the site and are
- 5 developed as required.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: What about the
- 7 Waste and Recycling Management Plan?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: Waste and Recycling
- 9 Management Plan, as I described in my
- 10 presentation, is developed by the contractor,
- 11 however there is a framework in the Construction
- 12 Environmental Protection Plan as an appendix.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And the
- 14 Communication Plan?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I believe the
- 16 Communication Plan was in reference to blasting,
- 17 and that was a plan developed prior to
- 18 construction that talks about the notification of
- 19 landowners, emergency services, rural
- 20 municipalities, and First Nations and Metis with
- 21 respect to implode activities that may be
- 22 occurring as part of the project.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: So there's no
- 24 general communication plan? I'm looking at the
- 25 box there that says Communication. Does that just

- 1 refer to the imploding?
- 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yeah, the box
- 3 Communication doesn't mean to infer it's a plan.
- 4 That's just a component of the Environmental
- 5 Protection Program.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: But you would agree
- 7 that communication plan is referenced in the EIS?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I believe it's
- 9 been referenced the way -- I'll check, one sec.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: So as you're
- 11 checking, if you could just clarify whether
- 12 there's a general communication plan for
- 13 monitoring and follow-up or if it just relates to
- 14 imploding?
- 15 If it's more convenient,
- 16 Mr. Matthewson, I can also take it as an
- 17 undertaking.
- 18 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, I was just
- 19 confirming my understanding. And it is my
- 20 understanding the only place that we refer to a
- 21 communication plan is with respect to the blasting
- 22 operations for a specific communication plan or a
- 23 protocol in the EIS.
- 24 As far as communication with
- 25 landowners, and First Nations and Metis, and the

- 1 public, certainly Mr. Joyal and Ms. Coughlin
- 2 talked to that effect about our ongoing processes
- 3 for engagement and communication of our
- 4 activities.
- 5 MS. PASTORA SALA: Okay. And can you
- 6 describe for us the process for getting these
- 7 plans that we just reviewed approved once they
- 8 have been written? You indicated some of them
- 9 have not been written. Can you explain the
- 10 process for me, please?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: So any of the
- 12 contractor developed plans are developed by the
- 13 contractor prior to construction start, and they
- 14 are sent into the environmental group in the
- 15 construction department for review and approval,
- 16 as well as my team has a role to play in reviewing
- 17 of those plans, to make sure that they are in
- 18 compliance with the Construction Environmental
- 19 Protection Plan, and/or any frameworks associated
- 20 with it.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: And then what?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Once the plans are
- 23 approved, they are re-communicated to the
- 24 contractor. Usually they are not approved the
- 25 first time, so there are multiple rounds of

- 1 communication back and forth with respect to
- 2 mitigation measures and transparency and clarity
- 3 with respect to implementation. It's multi
- 4 stages -- multi, multiple revisions and reviews.
- 5 MS. PASTORA SALA: And then presumably
- 6 after that, they are provided to the government;
- 7 correct?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: If the government has
- 9 requested them as part of a licence condition,
- 10 then they are provided, but not all of the plans
- 11 are provided to the government.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Are all of the
- 13 plans made public?
- 14 MR. MATTHEWSON: Generally not all of
- 15 the plans are made public. There may be certain
- 16 contractor information that is private and for
- 17 contractor's use only. So they're generally
- 18 not -- all of them are not made public, correct.
- 19 MS. PASTORA SALA: So for example, the
- 20 Rehabilitation and Invasive Species Plan could
- 21 potentially not be made public. Would that be
- 22 correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: No, it was made
- 24 public. It's on the Manitoba Hydro website.
- 25 MS. PASTORA SALA: The one I referred

- 1 to as the remediation plan, and you corrected the
- title, I believe you said it wasn't made public?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: No, it was corrected,
- 4 the new title is called the Rehabilitation and
- 5 Evasive Species Management Plan, and it is
- 6 currently on Manitoba Hydro's web page in a draft
- 7 format.
- 8 MS. PASTORA SALA: My apologies.
- 9 Would it be fair to say that the
- 10 process through which these plans will be approved
- is not as transparent as draft plans that have
- 12 already been made public such as the Construction
- 13 Environmental Protection Plan?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: As these plans are
- 15 all sub plans of the Construction Environmental
- 16 Protection Plan, they follow all of the mitigation
- 17 measures and prescriptions in the construction
- 18 that does go through multiple layers of review,
- 19 both by the regulator and through the public
- 20 review process. So are these plans -- don't go
- 21 through review, that's correct, they don't. There
- 22 would be very numerous plans and the regulator
- 23 simply does not have the means by which to review
- 24 all of them, which is why they review the
- 25 Construction Environmental Protection Plan,

- 1 because it outlines the frameworks by which these
- 2 plans are to be developed, and they approve that.
- 3 MS. PASTORA SALA: So it may be the
- 4 case that the public may not have the opportunity
- 5 to review some of these plans prior to the
- 6 potential approval of the MMTP licence; correct?
- 7 MR. MATTHEWSON: That is correct. And
- 8 such that many of these plans may not be developed
- 9 by the time the licence is issued.
- 10 MS. PASTORA SALA: And continuing on
- 11 this theme of transparency, would it be fair to
- 12 assume that you are familiar with the CEC
- 13 recommendations from Bipole III and Keeyask
- 14 generation statements, and specifically I'm
- 15 thinking of the ones referring to the third party
- 16 environmental audits, which were recommendation
- 17 12.1 of the Bipole III report and 13.1 of the
- 18 Keeyask report, as well as the annual reporting
- 19 recommendation which was recommendation 12.3 of
- 20 Bipole III and 13.3 of Keeyask. You're familiar
- 21 with those?
- 22 MR. MATTHEWSON: I am very familiar
- 23 with the Bipole ones. I have read the Keeyask but
- 24 not as familiar with it.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Would you like me

- 1 to read it to you? It's almost word for word the
- 2 exact same recommendation.
- 3 MR. MATTHEWSON: Okay. No, you don't
- 4 have to read them. It's okay.
- 5 MS. PASTORA SALA: In CAC IR 006,
- 6 Manitoba Hydro committed to making annual reports
- 7 for the MMTP publicly available on the project
- 8 website and Manitoba Sustainable Development
- 9 public registry; agreed?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I believe we made
- 11 that commitment in the environmental monitoring
- 12 plan, and we have made that commitment in our
- 13 draft environmental monitoring plan, and it was
- 14 reaffirmed in the CAC IR as that, yeah.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Would you agree
- 16 that there is a difference between the annual
- 17 reports, which Manitoba Hydro has agreed to
- 18 undertake, and the third party environmental
- 19 audits, as referenced in the recommendations from
- 20 Keeyask and Bipole III?
- 21 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, there is a
- 22 difference between an annual report and an audit.
- 23 MS. PASTORA SALA: And the difference
- 24 being, one of them, that annual reports are
- 25 internal reports; correct? I'm sorry, they are

- 1 created internally; correct?
- 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, annual reports
- 3 are developed, the summary -- annual reports and
- 4 the annual summary is developed by Manitoba Hydro
- 5 or its consultant staff.
- 6 MS. PASTORA SALA: And the audits
- 7 would be third party; correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: The audits such as
- 9 the ISO audit that Mr. Stuart talked about is a
- 10 third party audit, yes.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: The audits
- 12 referenced in the Keeyask recommendation and the
- 13 Bipole III recommendation are third party;
- 14 correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- MS. PASTORA SALA: Thank you,
- 17 Mr. Matthewson, those are my questions.
- 18 And thank you to the CEC Commission
- 19 for your patience.
- 20 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for those
- 21 questions, and for the responses.
- If you'll just give me a minute to get
- 23 back to my chart. We had scheduled Peguis
- 24 questioning for after lunch, but I think you've
- 25 answered my question. I was going to ask if you

- 1 are ready to go now, and you appear to be ready.
- 2 So we will start with the questioning on behalf of
- 3 Peguis First Nation. So take it away.
- 4 MR. VALDRON: Thank you very much.
- 5 You'll be glad to know my
- 6 cross-examination will be shorter than
- 7 anticipated. My learned colleague preceding me
- 8 has touched on a number of levels, so I don't have
- 9 to -- she has shortened my questions a bit.
- 10 All right. So I'm going to try and
- 11 move this along as quickly as I can. Now, I heard
- 12 yesterday that this was the first time for a class
- 13 3 project that a full and complete monitoring
- 14 program was submitted as part of the EIS, but I
- 15 have also heard that this is essentially the same
- 16 plan as Bipole III; is that correct? And if not,
- 17 how has it changed? What's the difference between
- 18 what we're doing now and what was done with Bipole
- 19 III, just for clarification?
- 20 MR. WIENS: Hi, thank you for that.
- 21 Jonathan Wiens here.
- 22 I think I just want to be clear that
- 23 with the filing of the Manitoba-Minnesota
- 24 Transmission Project, we included a draft
- 25 Environmental Monitoring Plan. So it had a

- 1 greater level of detail than is usually provided
- 2 with a class 3 project for a monitoring program.
- 3 However, it would not be correct to state that
- 4 it's a repeat, or the same as the Bipole III
- 5 monitoring plan. We have incorporated a lot of
- 6 information from the monitoring plan from Bipole,
- 7 but we have also incorporated a lot of information
- 8 specific to this region and to this specific
- 9 project, which makes it quite distinct and
- 10 separate from what you might read in the
- 11 monitoring plan for Bipole.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. And when you say
- 13 specific to this project, can you elaborate on
- 14 that?
- 15 MR. WIENS: Certainly. So as part of
- 16 the EIS and the engagement process, both public,
- 17 First Nations and Metis, we did a thorough
- 18 investigation of the project area. As you heard
- 19 within the previous panels, the various portions
- 20 of the EIS were described to the project area.
- 21 And we also, of course, needed to incorporate
- 22 information provided under the ATK and First
- 23 Nation reports, which were specific to this
- 24 project area and would not be considered the same
- 25 as Bipole.

- 1 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Thank you very
- 2 much.
- Now, here we go. All right. Now, I
- 4 assume you would agree with me that for something
- 5 like environmental monitoring, establishing your
- 6 baseline data is pretty critical, yes?
- 7 MR. WIENS: Yes, it's important to get
- 8 a good baseline or a good understanding of the
- 9 general environment as you start your monitoring
- 10 process. So I would agree.
- 11 MR. VALDRON: And I understand that
- 12 field studies are still ongoing; is that correct?
- MR. WIENS: So I would agree, yeah, we
- 14 do still have some ongoing data collection and
- 15 field work occurring currently.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. What's the
- 17 specific ongoing field collection or data
- 18 collection in field work? What are you currently
- 19 looking for?
- MR. WIENS: I believe we had an IR on
- 21 that. I'm just going to flip through my book and
- 22 I think we actually provided a fairly detailed
- 23 answer on that. I'll get back to you in a moment,
- 24 I'll look that up and then I'll be able to answer
- 25 that with more --

- 1 MR. VALDRON: Well, if there's an IR,
- 2 certainly just refer it to me when you find it.
- 3 So field studies are still ongoing.
- 4 How reliable is the baseline currently?
- 5 MR. WIENS: The information we
- 6 collected to support the EIS was thorough, and
- 7 Manitoba Hydro is confident in the information we
- 8 collected, and its conclusions within the EIS.
- 9 What we have done with this project and with
- 10 others is take advantage of this extra time
- 11 between the filing of an EIS and the review of the
- 12 project by a commission, by the environmental
- 13 approvals portion, and public hearings. So in
- 14 order to take advantage of that one or two years
- 15 of time that lapses between the filing date and
- 16 when a proposed project might start, we felt it
- 17 important to continue to collect data where we can
- 18 to further improve our monitoring program and
- 19 allow us to take advantage of this time frame from
- 20 the beginning of the project through to proposed
- 21 start date for construction.
- 22 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Do you feel that
- the additional data that's being collected now
- 24 will substantially impact the monitoring program?
- 25 MR. WIENS: The purpose of the work is

- 1 to enhance and build upon what we have already
- 2 gained. There is nothing -- it wouldn't be
- 3 correct to characterize it as making a substantial
- 4 change. We're looking to enhance what we have
- 5 already learned through our EIS process.
- 6 MR. VALDRON: So you see this as
- 7 refining your work but not substantially changing
- 8 it?
- 9 MR. WIENS: It's to enhance the work
- 10 and augment what we have already collected.
- 11 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Now, I was
- 12 interested to hear from the presentation yesterday
- 13 about the difficulties in organizing large volumes
- 14 of documents and the preparation of key documents
- 15 to make sure that contractors and other parties
- 16 had the right documents in usable forms to do
- 17 their work. I think everyone here can sympathize
- 18 with the struggle to manage and organize large
- 19 volumes of documents. And I was interested in the
- 20 development of your key documents and how they
- 21 were dispersed to different parties in your
- 22 process, including contractors. Are all of these
- 23 documents publicly available?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: As described in my
- 25 presentation, there are many of the plans and

- 1 programs, certainly all of the major ones, are all
- 2 publicly available in draft format currently on
- 3 the Manitoba Hydro website for review and comment.
- 4 As the contractor developed plans are developed,
- 5 they are housed internally in our internal
- 6 management system for compliance monitoring and
- 7 version control.
- 8 MR. VALDRON: Okay. So are these
- 9 contractor plans, or will they be publicly
- 10 available?
- 11 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think I answered
- 12 that previously in that some of them may contain
- 13 information that is proprietary to the contractor
- 14 and may not be able to be shared, but Manitoba
- 15 Hydro will endeavour to share as many of the plans
- 16 as possible.
- 17 MR. VALDRON: Okay. So there wouldn't
- 18 be like publicly available documents with redacted
- 19 portions? That would be an option, wouldn't it?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: That could be an
- 21 option, correct.
- 22 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Is Manitoba Hydro
- 23 prepared to consider that option?
- 24 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, as I stated, we
- 25 would consider that.

- 1 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Who had input
- 2 into the formation of these documents? Did First
- 3 Nations have an opportunity to provide input?
- 4 And I do apologize. I'm trying to
- 5 edit my questions in light of my predecessor's
- 6 various line of questions, but even so there will
- 7 be some overlap. So I do apologize to everybody
- 8 for that.
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes. So as part of
- 10 the Environmental Protection Plan meetings that we
- 11 had with Indigenous communities, we shared our
- 12 overarching plan with respect to the construction
- and the mitigation measures and the monitoring
- 14 plans. Also through some of the field trips that
- 15 we conducted, we explained our monitoring process
- 16 and our proposed monitoring plan during some of
- 17 those Indigenous community monitoring working
- 18 group field trips held in November of 2016.
- 19 MR. VALDRON: All right. So your
- 20 contractor's plans, I was looking at the EIS
- 21 report, and they are all left blank. And I can
- 22 understand that these contractor's plans are for
- 23 the contractors to develop and they haven't been
- 24 assigned yet. Is there a vetting process for
- 25 contractor's plans? Do you review these plans?

- 1 Are they subject to approval? And if so, to what
- 2 standard? I mean, obviously this is not taking
- 3 place in a vacuum. You know, contractors will
- 4 have to do environmental plans. How are these
- 5 plans assessed?
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: These plans are
- 7 assessed by Manitoba Hydro environmental staff for
- 8 compliance with the Construction Environmental
- 9 Protection Plan measures.
- 10 MR. VALDRON: And what if they don't
- 11 comply?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: They are rejected,
- and with guidance to provide to the contractor
- 14 about why the plan was rejected and what
- 15 enhancements need to be made to plan for it to be
- 16 approved.
- 17 MR. VALDRON: And what's the standard?
- 18 How is the standard established?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: So Manitoba Hydro
- 20 has, for a few of its plans, frameworks developed
- 21 and published as appendices to the Construction
- 22 Environmental Protection Plan. So those are the
- 23 standards those plans would be measured against.
- MR. VALDRON: So as long as they
- comply with the frameworks, they're good?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yeah. That's the
- 2 intention of the framework is to provide that
- 3 guidance to the contractor in developing the plan
- 4 and also the approver to approving the plan.
- 5 MR. VALDRON: What about the ones
- 6 without frameworks?
- 7 MR. MATTHEWSON: The ones without
- 8 frameworks are reviewed against the general
- 9 mitigation measures in the Construction
- 10 Environmental Protection Plan. There are over 400
- 11 measures that we have in that plan to make sure
- 12 that those plans are developed in compliance with
- 13 those mitigation measures.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. And are these
- 15 contractor's plans, when they're approved, are
- 16 they made public?
- 17 MR. MATTHEWSON: We just discussed
- 18 that.
- MR. VALDRON: Yeah, okay.
- 20 So the contractor's plans aren't made
- 21 public necessarily. So what happens if there is
- 22 an Aboriginal stakeholder who objects to a
- 23 contractor's plan, or believes that a contractor
- 24 is not fulfilling their plan?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: That is one --

- 1 there's a variety of mechanisms that Manitoba
- 2 Hydro has. So Manitoba Hydro has a community,
- 3 Manitoba Hydro community liaison staff member, and
- 4 their job is to work with Indigenous communities
- 5 to talk and address any concerns they may have
- 6 about a construction contractor's performance, or
- 7 their plan, emergency response plan or anything
- 8 that they may have a concern with. That's one
- 9 mechanism by which they can communicate with
- 10 Hydro. And those meetings happen on a regular
- 11 basis throughout the construction season, as well
- 12 as outside of the construction season.
- 13 The Indigenous community monitoring
- 14 working group is another mechanism by which
- 15 Manitoba Hydro would endeavour to hear any
- 16 concerns that Indigenous communities have about
- 17 any of the plans with respect to Manitoba Hydro's
- 18 Environmental Protection Plan or any of the
- 19 contractor's plans.
- 20 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Are those the two
- 21 main mechanisms?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: There are also
- 23 environment officers and Manitoba Conservation
- 24 officers by which any member of the public or
- 25 Indigenous First Nation community member can

- 1 approach and discuss any concerns they have about
- 2 the project.
- 3 MR. VALDRON: Okay. If a First Nation
- 4 has concerns or is objecting to a particular
- 5 contractor's environmental protection activities,
- 6 and they don't know what the plan is because it's
- 7 not public, how are they able to voice their
- 8 concerns? Through those mechanisms?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, through all
- 10 those mechanisms I mentioned.
- 11 MR. VALDRON: Okay. With regard to
- 12 your decommissioning environmental protection
- 13 plan, according to the transcript it's not
- 14 developed. I was a little bit confused. You
- 15 either have one or you don't. Would it be fair to
- 16 say that you don't actually have a decommissioning
- 17 plan, but you have a commitment to develop a
- 18 decommissioning plan at the appropriate time.
- 19 MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct. There is a
- 20 commitment to develop a decommissioning
- 21 environmental protection plan if and when the
- 22 project is decommissioned, and that plan would
- 23 follow any and all regulatory requirements at that
- 24 time and place.
- MR. VALDRON: But there isn't one

- 1 right at this moment?
- 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct. We cannot
- 3 predict what type of environmental conditions may
- 4 exist a hundred years from today, and what type of
- 5 regulatory environment we may be operating within.
- 6 MR. VALDRON: All right. You referred
- 7 to, or at least referred to, somebody referred to
- 8 yesterday the environmental protection management
- 9 team. And it noted it met regularly to discuss
- 10 matters every couple of weeks. Are minutes kept
- 11 of those meetings?
- 12 MR. MATTHEWSON: There are no minutes
- 13 taken. There are action items taken, and there is
- 14 a spreadsheet with action items and deliverable
- 15 dates for each member.
- MR. VALDRON: Is that available to the
- 17 public or is that internal?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: That's internal.
- 19 MR. VALDRON: Okay. So not available
- 20 to the public?
- 21 MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct, as it
- 22 contains confidential information with respect to
- 23 contractors and Manitoba Hydro's infrastructure.
- MR. VALDRON: All right. Now, this
- 25 may be just typographical, but last night as I was

- 1 re-reading the transcript at page 2057 there was a
- 2 phrase:
- 3 "Another key component to our
- 4 organizational structure is regulatory
- 5 First Nation and Metis ongoing input."
- 6 Can you elaborate on that, regulatory,
- 7 what's the regulatory component of First Nations
- 8 and Metis ongoing input? What does it mean?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Regulatory input is
- 10 the ongoing discussions we have with Manitoba
- 11 Sustainable Development, at all levels. We deal
- 12 with biologists and regional directors, we deal
- 13 with conservation officers and environment
- 14 officers, and we deal with the Environmental
- 15 Approvals Branch on a regular basis through the
- 16 development and construction of our project. As
- 17 well as this project is an international power
- 18 line, it will also be subject to review and
- 19 discussion and inspection by the National Energy
- 20 Board.
- 21 MR. VALDRON: So then I think the
- 22 intent was regulatory and First Nation and Metis
- 23 ongoing input?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that was the
- 25 intent.

- 1 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Now, it's been
- 2 raised before so I'm not going to spend a lot of
- 3 time on it, but listening to you over the last
- 4 couple of days and through the cross-examination,
- 5 my understanding is that First Nations' input is
- 6 intended to continue in the monitoring phase but
- 7 that hasn't been worked out yet. Is that fair to
- 8 say?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, it has not been
- 10 formalized.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. Why not?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: We're still in
- 13 ongoing discussions with Indigenous organizations,
- 14 First Nations and Metis on how to move forward and
- 15 formalize that process.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. Is there a point
- 17 of dispute? Is Manitoba Hydro taking a position
- 18 distinct from First Nations in terms of the
- 19 adequacy of monitoring?
- 20 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, there's been no
- 21 dispute with respect to that.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. Is there a
- 23 dispute with respect to resources to be provided?
- 24 MR. MATTHEWSON: Not that I'm aware
- 25 of, no.

- 1 MR. VALDRON: Is there a dispute
- 2 between Hydro and First Nations as to the
- 3 desirability of First Nations' input?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, not that I'm
- 5 aware of.
- 6 MR. VALDRON: Okay. And I assume that
- 7 there's a general agreement that resources would
- 8 have to be provided to First Nations to continue
- 9 to participate in the monitoring phase?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. So what's the
- 12 holdup?
- 13 MR. MATTHEWSON: We had a recent
- 14 meeting to discuss moving forward in development
- of terms of reference, and some Indigenous
- 16 communities expressed an interest in meeting with
- 17 senior executive prior to moving forward any
- 18 further with the monitoring group. Some
- 19 communities would like to continue moving forward,
- 20 so we're waiting for the -- I'm sorry, rephrase.
- 21 Manitoba Hydro is currently engaging, senior
- 22 executive is engaging with those communities that
- 23 are interested in meeting to further discuss the
- 24 project as a whole. And I don't believe it's
- 25 specifically about monitoring. They have other

- 1 concerns and issues that they would like to
- 2 discuss with senior management prior to moving
- 3 forward with the community monitoring program
- 4 meetings.
- 5 MR. VALDRON: Thank you very much.
- 6 Now, this is possibly a silly question
- 7 so feel free to laugh at me. I note that you
- 8 referenced a hundred specific mitigation measures
- 9 and 400 general mitigation measures. Isn't that
- 10 kind of backwards? Usually the smaller number is
- 11 the general and then the larger number is the
- 12 specifics. Can you lay out the difference for me
- 13 between specific and general mitigation measures?
- 14 MR. MATTHEWSON: General mitigation
- 15 measures apply to anywhere, any time on the
- 16 construction of the project. A specific
- 17 mitigation measure is developed for a very
- 18 specific environmentally sensitive site building
- 19 in the construction environmental protection plan,
- 20 in where that there is specific instructions that
- 21 we need to provide the contractor about that site.
- 22 MR. VALDRON: Okay. So why so few
- 23 specific mitigation measures?
- 24 MR. MATTHEWSON: Because a lot of them
- 25 are covered by general mitigation measures that

- 1 encompass the entire project area. A lot of the
- 2 specific ones are with respect to stream
- 3 crossings, rare endangered plant sites, heritage
- 4 resources sites. But vast majority of mitigation
- 5 measures cover the entire project footprint and
- 6 apply universally.
- 7 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Now moving on,
- 8 with respect to video tutorials, these were
- 9 mentioned for contractor staff to review. Are
- 10 these video tutorials confined to archaeology, or
- 11 do you have a general set of video tutorials for
- 12 contractors?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: There are a couple
- 14 currently developed right now. One is for
- 15 cultural and heritage resource protection plan,
- 16 and another one is bio-security. We are looking,
- 17 as I mentioned previously, there are other methods
- 18 by which -- such as videos we're using to
- 19 communicate other aspects of our Environmental
- 20 Protection Program to contractors.
- 21 MR. VALDRON: Are you contemplating
- 22 doing more video tutorials, or is it just the two?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: No, there may be
- 24 more.
- 25 MR. VALDRON: Okay. And will these be

- 1 available to the public?
- 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think we can
- 3 consider that. There's nothing in those videos
- 4 that isn't already in our printed documentation
- 5 that is publicly available.
- 6 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Are they
- 7 available to stakeholders like Peguis?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: They could be on
- 9 request, yeah.
- 10 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Can I make that
- 11 request now?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: So you're making a
- 13 request for the cultural and heritage resource
- 14 protection plan video?
- MR. VALDRON: Yes.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, we can share
- 17 that.
- MR. VALDRON: Both of them actually.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: And bio-security.
- MR. VALDRON: Yes.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Okay.
- MR. VALDRON: All right.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Actually, I'll have
- 24 to confirm on the bio-security one, if there is
- 25 any copyrights on the sharing of that information.

- 1 But the cultural and heritage one is the one I
- developed, so there's no problem sharing that one.
- MR. VALDRON: With respect to the
- 4 other one, we'll just call it an undertaking to
- 5 get back on that.
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: Okay.
- 7 (UNDERTAKING # MH-09: Produce cultural and
- 8 heritage resource protection plan video)
- 9 (UNDERTAKING # MH-10: Under advisement: Produce
- 10 bio-security video)
- 11 MR. VALDRON: In the transcript from
- 12 yesterday at page 2068, and yesterday it was
- 13 mentioned with respect to protocols with
- 14 communities; are these protocols in place? My
- impression is that this is still outstanding?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, these are to be
- 17 developed, as we have just released the draft
- 18 cultural and resource protection plan for MMTP,
- 19 these have not been filled out with communities or
- 20 discussed with them in detail yet.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. So there are
- 22 drafts that are circulating now?
- 23 MR. MATTHEWSON: There are drafts that
- 24 have been put up onto the Manitoba Hydro website,
- 25 and then as part of this ongoing First Nations and

- 1 Metis engagement process, we will be sharing our
- 2 draft documentation.
- 3 MR. VALDRON: Excellent. All right.
- 4 Now, with respect to penalties for contractors'
- 5 breach, I mean the contractor has this
- 6 environmental monitoring plan, they have
- 7 obligations, there's some kind of oversight. How
- 8 is the monitoring of contractors done? Is there a
- 9 site inspection before or at the time the
- 10 contractor arrives, follow-up at the end? Are
- 11 there spot checks during the contractors' work,
- 12 schedule checks, or is there monitoring
- 13 throughout? How do you ensure that the contractor
- 14 is doing what they are supposed to do in terms of
- 15 just environmental monitoring and diligence?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Manitoba Hydro has
- 17 dedicated environmental inspectors on site during
- 18 the construction process to oversee the
- 19 contractor's compliance with the construction
- 20 environmental protection plan and all its
- 21 components.
- MR. VALDRON: So they are there
- 23 continuously?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that's correct.
- 25 MR. VALDRON: And what about penalties

- 1 for contractor's breach? You mentioned two of
- 2 them, financial penalties and stop work orders,
- 3 but it seemed to be implied that there were other
- 4 penalties. What other penalties were there?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: There are two
- 6 mechanisms by which Hydro communicates to the
- 7 contractor unsatisfactory performance in regards
- 8 to environmental related matters. And one is the
- 9 environmental improvement order, and this can be
- 10 found on page 1-7 and 1-8 of the draft
- 11 Construction Environmental Protection Plan. And
- 12 the other is the environmental stop work order in
- 13 which all activities -- so an environmental
- 14 improvement order is they are given notice,
- 15 written notice about things they need to remedy,
- 16 and dates by which they have to have those
- 17 remedied by. And an environmental stop work order
- 18 is communicated and is effective immediately if
- 19 there is any eminent risk of serious impact to the
- 20 environment, or a contravention specified in the
- 21 environmental approval order was not remedied, an
- 22 environmental stop work order could be issued.
- 23 MR. VALDRON: Okay. So these are the
- 24 two main ones?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: These are the two

- 1 mechanisms by which we communicate, of course,
- 2 with the contractor. And of course, there's many
- 3 informal means of communication on daily
- 4 tailboards and contractor meetings that happen on
- 5 a weekly basis with the construction supervisors.
- 6 MR. VALDRON: Makes a lot of sense.
- 7 So are these two sorts of orders, are they public?
- 8 Would they be up on the Manitoba Hydro site?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, they are not,
- 10 because they contain sensitive contractor
- 11 performance information.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. Now, you
- 13 mentioned decision triggers yesterday. Do you
- 14 recall that?
- 15 MR. WIENS: On Thursday I discussed
- 16 decision triggers, yes.
- MR. VALDRON: Sorry, obviously my
- 18 sense of timing is all wonky. Thursday you
- 19 mentioned decision triggers. How exactly does
- 20 that work? I never heard that term before, so I
- 21 thought I'd ask you to just elaborate on it a
- 22 little bit.
- MR. WIENS: Hi. Thanks for that
- 24 question. Yes, on page 16 we have a key of all
- 25 the different components of the Environmental

1	Monitoring Plan. And decision triggers or
2	thresholds for action are outlined there. And I
3	can read it here. It says:
4	"It describes the scenarios which will
5	trigger the requirement for adaptive
6	management to be implemented. This
7	section does not provide how Manitoba
8	Hydro responds to a particular action
9	because there is an indefinite amount
10	of possible scenarios and responses.
11	Manitoba Hydro is committed to an
12	adaptive management process, as
13	described in section 5, to fully
14	evaluate the options and develop an
15	appropriate response."
16	MR. VALDRON: Okay. So when is the
17	trigger pulled? What's the threshold, or does
18	that vary from one situation to the next?
19	MR. WIENS: It's difficult to
20	anticipate for every component or every portion of
21	the monitoring process when adaptive management or
22	changes will need to be made. So we have put some
23	examples within each component to help guide the
24	process along.
25	MR. VALDRON: All right. And who

- 1 pulls the trigger, Manitoba Hydro?
- 2 MR. WIENS: Yes.
- 3 MR. VALDRON: And who within Manitoba
- 4 Hydro would be pulling that trigger? Is there a
- 5 specific level of authority?
- 6 MR. WIENS: Yeah, it would be
- 7 discussed within the environmental management team
- 8 as part of their regular meetings.
- 9 MR. VALDRON: Is that the
- 10 environmental protection management group?
- MR. WIENS: Yes.
- 12 MR. VALDRON: Okay. And so that would
- 13 basically then be something that comes out of the
- 14 consensus of the environmental protection
- 15 management group, or at a higher level where they
- 16 make a recommendation? Just clarify the decision
- 17 process for me a little bit.
- 18 MR. WIENS: It's tough to characterize
- 19 every possibility. There's some that perhaps
- 20 might be relatively small adaptations, where you
- 21 might implement a particular action for a small
- 22 issue. And then there's other things that might
- 23 require regulatory review. And so the purpose of
- the management team is to understand the various
- 25 conditions and then make appropriate decisions.

- 1 MR. VALDRON: All right. Fair enough.
- Now, I want to talk a bit about the
- 3 environmental monitor as set out in box 21 of the
- 4 powerpoint point, which was involved in First
- 5 Nation consultation. Now, I believe that the
- 6 environmental monitor is a Manitoba Hydro
- 7 position; correct?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, exactly who will
- 9 fulfill that position hasn't been determined at
- 10 this time.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. So it wouldn't be
- 12 a Hydro employee, whether First Nations or not, it
- 13 could be a First Nation person, or First Nation
- 14 designate?
- 15 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes. As I mentioned
- 16 in the presentation, the environmental monitor may
- 17 be selected and chosen by the Indigenous community
- 18 monitoring working group to represent them on the
- 19 construction site. Or if that group decided that
- 20 a Manitoba Hydro employee would be suitable, or if
- 21 that group didn't for some reason come to
- 22 fruition, we still have commitments in our
- 23 Environmental Monitoring Plan for roles and
- 24 responsibilities of the environmental monitor. So
- 25 those roles may be conducted by a Manitoba Hydro

- 1 employee, or a consultant, or a separate, as I
- 2 mentioned in the response to the IR, a university
- 3 student also is conducting research on
- 4 environmental protection. That may be a good
- 5 suitable connection there.
- 6 MR. VALDRON: All right. I'm just
- 7 seeking clarification because I was fuzzy on a
- 8 couple of things.
- 9 So the environmental monitor isn't
- 10 just working with the First Nations or First
- 11 Nations working group, they're actually out in the
- 12 field monitoring the contractors?
- 13 MR. MATTHEWSON: They are in the field
- 14 monitoring, participating in the construction
- 15 process. They may be observing contractor
- 16 activities with respect to the implementation of
- 17 the Environmental Protection Plan. They may be
- 18 working with Manitoba Hydro's environmental
- inspectors to ensure compliance. They may be
- 20 working with the environmental inspectors to
- 21 implement mitigation measures such as buffer zones
- 22 and flagging of areas of concern, or identifying
- 23 new areas potentially for environmentally
- 24 sensitive site designation.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. Does the

- 1 environmental monitor have input into the
- 2 environmental protection management group? I was
- 3 going to ask if it was part of the management
- 4 group but it doesn't sound to me like it is at
- 5 all.
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: They're part of the
- 7 environmental implementation team which reports
- 8 into the environmental management protection team.
- 9 THE CHAIRMAN: This is Serge
- 10 Scrafield, the Chair. I wonder if we could take
- 11 our break for lunch now, it's 12:30. Would you be
- 12 comfortable resuming your questioning at 1:30?
- MR. VALDRON: Sure thing. It looks
- 14 like from my notes I'm about halfway through. I
- 15 was just doing my best, sir.
- 16 THE CHAIRMAN: Okay. So we'll
- 17 reconvene at 1:30. Thank you.
- 18 (Proceedings recessed at 12:30 p.m.
- and reconvened at 1:30 p.m.)
- 20 THE CHAIRMAN: All right. Welcome
- 21 back, everyone. It's Serge Scrafield, Chair. And
- 22 we'll resume the questioning from Peguis First
- 23 Nation and Mr. Valdron.
- MR. WIENS: Perhaps before the next
- 25 question, I'll just speak to that IR that I

- 1 mentioned in my earlier line of questioning. It's
- 2 IR number CAC IR 020, and it speaks to the value
- 3 of doing monitoring work between filing and
- 4 proposed in-service.
- 5 MR. VALDRON: Just repeat that; CAC
- 6 IR --
- 7 MR. WIENS: 020.
- 8 MR. VALDRON: And you are satisfied
- 9 the IR is a complete and full response to my
- 10 question?
- MR. WIENS: Yes.
- 12 MR. VALDRON: Beautiful. All right.
- 13 You'll be pleased to know I have edited my
- 14 questions down a little bit in light of my very
- 15 talented predecessor's questions, so I think we
- 16 can streamline this, and I won't take up too much
- of your time, and hopefully all the questions will
- 18 be easy and answered quickly.
- 19 So with reporting on monitoring, I
- 20 note that at transcript page 2,098, you referred
- 21 to annual submission and annual report which would
- 22 be available to any other groups that may be
- 23 interested. I just wanted to say for the record,
- 24 Peguis would like to get a copy of that report,
- 25 and just have that on the record.

- 1 (UNDERTAKING # MH-11: Provide copy of annual
- 2 report)
- 3 MR. VALDRON: Now, with respect to
- 4 your annual report, I wanted to know if there was
- 5 a mechanism or process for comments on that
- 6 report. For instance, once the report is out, if
- 7 Pequis was to believe the report is incomplete or
- 8 has had a breakdown in methodology someplace or is
- 9 outright in error, is there a process for that
- 10 input?
- 11 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes. Typically, when
- 12 an annual report is published, copies of it are
- 13 sent to indigenous communities, First Nations, and
- 14 Metis that are interested in receiving it. And at
- 15 that time in the letter we offer to come and
- 16 present the annual report and answer any questions
- or concerns they may have about the report.
- 18 MR. VALDRON: And if it turns out the
- 19 report is incorrect or incomplete, what do you do?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: We'll make the
- 21 necessary revisions as required, depending on the
- 22 nature of the correction.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. What if, for
- instance, Peguis requests or requires more
- 25 information than is in the report? Is there a

- 1 provision for more information?
- 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, there is.
- 3 Similar to the ER process that we have here,
- 4 Manitoba Hydro is more than willing to answer any
- 5 questions the public, First Nations, or Metis may
- 6 have about any component of this project and
- 7 provide further information.
- 8 MR. VALDRON: All right. Thank you
- 9 very much.
- Now, I was looking at this table that
- 11 you have here. It's in the EIS; it's figure 4.1,
- 12 Proposed Monitor and Activity Schedule. It also
- 13 appeared in your Powerpoint presentation. I'm
- 14 going by the one in the table, because it's more
- 15 legible for me, but it's basically the one you've
- 16 got. I'm holding it up so you can see it.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yeah, we have that in
- 18 front of us.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. I'm holding it up
- 20 for the Board.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: It's page 15. We can
- 22 bring it up on the presentation. It will be hard
- 23 to see, but ...
- MR. VALDRON: Okay, great. Now, I
- 25 notice that for postconstruction, you've got

- 1 monitoring for 2020 and '21, and then 2021
- 2 and '22. And I notice that you've only got
- 3 monitoring for stream crossing assessment for
- 4 2021 -- or '20 and '21, but not for '21/'22. Why
- 5 is that?
- 6 MR. WIENS: So construction is
- 7 proposed to finalize in 2020, and what we're
- 8 hoping to monitor in that next year is any effects
- 9 from the construction process. And so if we
- 10 identify anything that would require further
- 11 monitoring beyond the window presented in this
- 12 table, then we would be looking to continue the
- 13 monitoring process as identified through the
- 14 monitoring report.
- 15 MR. VALDRON: I appreciate that, and I
- 16 believe you have said that before. But I'm
- 17 wondering why just one year monitoring here.
- MR. WIENS: We anticipate being able
- 19 to identify any construction-related effects
- 20 within the year after the construction process is
- 21 over. And so that's what our purpose of the
- 22 monitoring program is, is to identify
- 23 construction-related effects. And we anticipate
- 24 that with the expertise retained by our
- 25 consultants and our environmental monitoring team,

- 1 we would be able to identify that in the year
- 2 after construction.
- 3 And that's fairly standard practice.
- 4 MR. VALDRON: All right. Well, that
- 5 obviously explains vehicle collision statistics
- 6 gathering. But what about rare plant surveys and
- 7 invasive species surveys? Only one year
- 8 monitoring there. Why?
- 9 MR. WIENS: So, similar to our
- 10 response to stream-crossing assessments, we have
- 11 an expectation that we'll be able to identify
- 12 effects within the following year after
- 13 construction. But I want to emphasize that for
- 14 those particular key monitoring activities, the
- 15 majority of the effects are anticipated during the
- 16 clearing process, and so that would be proposed in
- 17 2017. And so -- sorry, 2017/2018.
- 18 And then we would actually have
- 19 monitoring ongoing through construction, through
- 20 postconstruction. So there would be multiple
- 21 years of monitoring of the two key monitoring
- 22 activities you have identified after the clearing
- 23 portion of the project is complete.
- MR. VALDRON: So the table is just
- 25 inaccurate with respect to those items? I'm not

- 1 trying to trap you, just for clarification.
- 2 MR. WIENS: I don't think there's any
- 3 inaccuracies from that perspective in this table.
- 4 The clearing is at the beginning of the
- 5 construction phase, and we have got two subsequent
- 6 years of construction, and then we have the
- 7 postconstruction window. So those are all
- 8 outlined in the table.
- 9 MR. VALDRON: Okay, but for the
- 10 postconstruction window, there's only, like, one
- 11 year monitoring. And I would suggest to you that
- 12 for both rare plants and invasive species, it
- 13 might take several years for them to stabilize.
- 14 You'd want to monitor them for several years.
- MR. WIENS: So we have multiple
- 16 mechanisms to deal with invasive plants and rare
- 17 species. And the monitoring portion is important,
- 18 but we've also got mitigation measures, I want to
- 19 remind everyone of, during the clearing and the
- 20 construction phase, that are going to help prevent
- 21 impacts to both those areas, including invasive
- 22 plants and rare plant species.
- 23 So with the buffering and mitigation
- 24 and the other EPP protocols in place, we are going
- to be doing what we would consider a good job of

- 1 managing those concerns throughout the clearing
- 2 and construction phase.
- But like we said before, if, through
- 4 monitoring and after the postconstruction
- 5 monitoring, we identify that there is an ongoing
- 6 concern or an ongoing reason to continue
- 7 monitoring, we have mechanisms in place through
- 8 adaptive management to consider that.
- 9 MR. VALDRON: All right. I'd suggest
- 10 to you that if you are clearing out a
- 11 right-of-way, it will take at least four or five
- 12 years for the vegetation in that right-of-way to
- 13 stabilize in the new pattern. Will you agree with
- 14 that? Disagree?
- MR. WIENS: Thank you for your
- 16 patience.
- 17 So with the experts we have retained
- 18 for this work, we'll be able to monitor, through
- 19 the EPP and through the monitoring process we have
- 20 in place, you know, the appropriate buffers around
- 21 areas identified as supporting rare plants and
- 22 invasive plant species. And we have quite a bit
- 23 of experience with other projects, and we feel
- 24 comfortable that within the time frames allocated
- 25 here, our mitigation and our monitoring methods

- 1 will be able to detect changes postclearing and
- 2 postconstruction, and we have contingencies in
- 3 place whereas if we need to continue monitoring
- 4 beyond what's outlined in this table, we can do
- 5 that.
- 6 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Now, you had
- 7 mentioned monitoring and mitigation. Will they be
- 8 taking place concurrently, or will mitigation be
- 9 going on after monitoring?
- 10 MR. WIENS: Mitigation and monitoring
- 11 will be happening concurrently.
- 12 MR. VALDRON: Okay. So when you are
- 13 monitoring, there is mitigation; and when there is
- 14 mitigation, there's definitely monitoring?
- 15 MR. MATTHEWSON: The purpose of the
- 16 monitoring program is to measure the -- as
- 17 Jonathan pointed out, there's five key things that
- 18 we try to achieve with our monitoring program
- 19 objectives: Confirm the nature and magnitude of
- 20 the predicted environmental effects, as stated in
- 21 the Environmental Impact Statement; assess the
- 22 effectiveness of mitigation measures implemented;
- 23 establish decision triggers for action; identify
- 24 unexpected environmental effects of the project if
- 25 they occur.

- 1 So the whole concept of monitoring and
- 2 mitigation, they are all intertwined, and through
- 3 the adaptive management process, through that
- 4 adjust loop of the adaptive management cycle is
- 5 where mitigation could be implemented at any point
- 6 in time as a result of monitoring activities. And
- 7 monitoring activities will respond to the
- 8 introduction of new mitigation measures, so we can
- 9 monitor their effectiveness.
- 10 MR. VALDRON: All right. Thank you.
- 11 That's a very good answer. I appreciate it.
- Now, looking at this table, I'm
- 13 looking at postconstruction, and I had the
- 14 impression looking at this that you were only
- 15 contemplating monitoring and mitigation in the
- 16 first two years after construction. Is that
- 17 correct? I mean, barring unforeseen circumstances
- 18 like things just being a whole lot worse than you
- 19 judged.
- 20 MR. WIENS: So our monitoring program
- 21 and our time line indicated in this plan utilized
- the best information we have from other projects,
- 23 and through experience with our discipline experts
- 24 as to what we require for time to identify and
- 25 answer the six main questions we just went

- 1 through.
- 2 But we do have contingencies in place,
- 3 like I have identified before; if, through the
- 4 monitoring process, as you could find within the
- 5 annual reports, if we identify ongoing concerns or
- 6 issues that haven't quite been solved per the
- 7 monitoring plan, there are opportunities in a
- 8 stepwise fashion to continue monitoring various
- 9 key monitoring activities after what we have
- 10 outlined here, if required.
- 11 MR. VALDRON: Okay. I'm just asking
- 12 because to my understanding, there's a lot of
- 13 animals and plants whose life cycles are longer
- 14 than two years, so it might take longer than two
- 15 years for them to -- for things to stabilize, for
- 16 things to work out, to determine what's really
- 17 going on. Would you agree with that?
- 18 MR. WIENS: Right. So, granted there
- 19 is many cycles and many environmental components
- 20 that might take more than two years over the --
- 21 you know, the course of a project to understand.
- 22 However, we feel that the information we have
- 23 presented and the components that we plan to
- 24 monitor and the information we plan to collect,
- 25 based on the information in the EIS, we have

- 1 adequate time and resources and people and places
- 2 to assess those changes and to answer these key
- 3 monitoring questions.
- 4 In addition, we also have information
- 5 we are gleaning from other projects in other parts
- 6 of Manitoba. As we outlined before, the Keeyask
- 7 project, the Bipole III project, the Lake Winnipeg
- 8 East project, even the Wuskwatim project, are all
- 9 providing information to Manitoba Hydro
- 10 transmission about the effects of construction and
- 11 transmission lines.
- 12 And all that information isn't kept in
- 13 separate silos; it's all contributing to our
- 14 general understanding of environmental effects and
- 15 monitoring on transmission lines. So I want to
- 16 kind of bring that information to light too, that
- 17 we benefit from the other projects that are also
- 18 occurring throughout Manitoba.
- 19 MR. VALDRON: Okay. And many of these
- 20 other projects are either in process or only
- 21 recently completed; so it's a lot of ongoing data,
- then, you're saying.
- MR. WIENS: Right. We have the
- 24 benefit of quite a bit of information from other
- 25 projects.

- 1 MR. VALDRON: And you'll have further
- 2 information from other projects?
- 3 MR. WIENS: Right. Before the start
- 4 of this, yeah, we have the benefit of quite a few
- 5 different projects.
- 6 MR. VALDRON: Okay. I guess my point
- 7 is that since many of these projects are
- 8 relatively young, not all the verdicts are in on
- 9 them either; is that correct?
- 10 MR. WIENS: Yeah. I don't know if
- 11 there's actually a verdict pending on any of the
- 12 projects we're working on, but we are collecting
- 13 ongoing data. And as outlined in our annual
- 14 reports and through other publications, we're able
- to share what we're learning and incorporate
- 16 learnings through an adaptive management framework
- 17 continuing on through this project.
- 18 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Now, I guess one
- 19 of the things I was wondering is with only a
- 20 two-year time frame, if there is a curveball later
- 21 on, you might miss it. What happens if there's
- 22 events or significant changes at Year 5 or
- 23 Year 10, how would you be detecting that? Could
- 24 you detect that, and would you be able to monitor
- it or mitigate it at that point? What happens if

- 1 you get a surprise in a few years' time?
- 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: So Manitoba Hydro, as
- 3 I explained in one of my presentations a few weeks
- 4 ago about our operational program, so Manitoba
- 5 Hydro undertakes annual patrols of the
- 6 transmission rights-of-way on an annual basis to
- 7 know about any kind of ongoing issues or new
- 8 issues. Such as an example, if there was a
- 9 riparian area that was all of a sudden flooded one
- 10 year and started to pose some type of soil and
- 11 erosion control issue along the banks or along the
- 12 right-of-way as a result of some unusual flooding,
- 13 it's our annual patrols that detect those type of
- 14 changes to the environment. And those patrols are
- done by inspectors, as well as environmental
- 16 staff, on an ongoing basis, on all of our
- 17 transmission projects throughout their life span.
- 18 Also, as part of the integrative
- 19 vegetation management program, there is
- 20 prescriptions being developed that require
- 21 environmental staff and vegetation management
- 22 staff to be in the field and assessing what's
- 23 going on with the right-of-way, and noting any
- 24 unusual activities or environmental effects that
- 25 may be occurring that we are not aware of. So we

- 1 do have a continuous presence on the right-of-way.
- We also have a mechanism through
- 3 the -- our website, our phone number -- our
- 4 project phone numbers, by which landowners or
- 5 resource users can continually engage with us and
- 6 make us aware of any items that they may have --
- 7 be seeing on the right-of-way.
- 8 And I think, through our ongoing
- 9 relationships with First Nations and indigenous
- 10 communities, that that spans much more than the
- 11 construction phase of a project. We have
- mechanisms in there to gather more and more
- 13 feedback.
- 14 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Good answers.
- 15 Just for the record, I think you would
- 16 agree with me that things like fires or riparian
- 17 events, like floods, don't necessarily happen on
- 18 any kind of schedule?
- 19 MR. MATTHEWSON: That's correct. And
- 20 that's as I mentioned in one of my other previous
- 21 presentations, there, with respect to our Manitoba
- 22 Hydro system control centre, which monitors -- has
- 23 a weather monitoring component which monitors
- 24 those things.
- 25 Manitoba Hydro also has an emergency

- 1 common operating picture by which it gets forest
- 2 fire information from the province directly into
- 3 our system and control centre, to be aware of
- 4 these type of events that may be occurring on the
- 5 landscape.
- 6 MR. VALDRON: Thank you for mentioning
- 7 emergency; I was wondering about that too.
- I was looking at the Construction
- 9 Environmental Protection Plan, and Appendix A, and
- 10 I noticed that the emergency response contacts
- 11 were all essentially blank. I take it that
- 12 there's no intention to leave that blank. Can you
- 13 tell me when that's going to be completed and who
- 14 is going to be notified of that contact list?
- 15 MR. MATTHEWSON: That contact list is
- 16 generally updated during the preconstruction
- 17 checklist that occurs with the construction
- 18 contractor. That's when those items are filled
- in, so that everybody has the latest information
- 20 at the time.
- 21 MR. VALDRON: Okay. And this will be
- 22 periodically updated as required?
- 23 MR. MATTHEWSON: It's updated on an
- 24 annual basis at the start of every preconstruction
- 25 meeting, or at the start of every different

- 1 contractor starting the project.
- 2 MR. VALDRON: All right. And this
- 3 will be provided to the First Nation?
- 4 I'm assuming it will be provided to
- 5 the First Nation. There is a space in there for
- 6 "First Nation Contacts," also blank.
- 7 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes. I'm just
- 8 checking the entire content of that list, but I
- 9 believe -- yeah, it would be shared through our
- 10 community liaison process, where we share that
- 11 type of information with the community. And so it
- 12 could be shared through indigenous community
- 13 monitoring working group, or just through
- 14 individual discussions with communities as part of
- 15 our ongoing engagement process.
- MR. VALDRON: All right. Now, also on
- 17 the subject of emergency, is there
- 18 postconstruction emergency response plan provided
- 19 for?
- 20 MR. MATTHEWSON: Manitoba Hydro has a
- 21 corporate emergency management plan which it
- 22 follows for operations of the transmission
- 23 project.
- MR. VALDRON: Okay. And does that
- 25 plan apply to this project?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, it applies to
- 2 all Manitoba Hydro assets.
- MR. VALDRON: Can you tell me where to
- 4 find that?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: We're just checking
- 6 to see if we filed that as an IR.
- 7 Sorry, it was filed as part of
- 8 MWL IR 103, and it's Manitoba Hydro's most current
- 9 corporate emergency program plan.
- 10 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Give that to me
- 11 again; MWL IR ...?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: 103.
- MR. VALDRON: Thank you very much.
- 14 All right. And with respect to this
- 15 particular project, are there any plans to conduct
- 16 the emergency response exercise postconstruction?
- 17 MR. MATTHEWSON: I don't believe
- 18 there's any specific plans at this time to conduct
- 19 an exercise specific to this project.
- MR. VALDRON: Are you aware that the
- 21 NEB has required Enbridge to complete an emergency
- 22 response plan for its Line 3 replacement pipeline,
- 23 and has required the completion of an emergency
- 24 response exercise within 18 months?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: No, I'm not aware.

- 1 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Wouldn't it be
- 2 useful to ensure that whatever emergency response
- 3 system you have in place is appropriate to this,
- 4 and conduct an exercise to determine that, within,
- 5 say, the first two years?
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: So Manitoba Hydro
- 7 uses a variety of different mechanisms to test its
- 8 emergency management plan. I'm not an expert in
- 9 knowing all of those. And Manitoba Hydro would
- 10 follow any recommendations that the National
- 11 Energy Board had with respect to conducting an
- 12 exercise on this project.
- MR. VALDRON: All right. Thank you
- 14 very much.
- Now, in terms of ongoing operation, I
- 16 mean, even after two years, if the project isn't
- 17 shut down, the transmission line will be there,
- 18 essentially, indefinitely. You know, there's no
- 19 decommissioning date set. So I assume that
- there's going to be regular maintenance of the
- 21 right-of-way, also indefinitely for the lifetime
- 22 of the project.
- 23 How is that regular maintenance going
- 24 to be monitored? And if there's mitigation
- 25 required, how will possible changes in the

- 1 environment up and down that right-of-way be
- 2 identified, recorded, adapted for, and if
- 3 necessary, mitigated?
- I keep coming back to this. You've
- 5 got a two-year check-up thing, and -- you know,
- 6 you've given me an explanation for that. But this
- 7 project is, in many practical terms, essentially
- 8 forever, or at least indefinite. So -- and it's
- 9 not as if it will just be -- it's not like it's
- 10 concrete, you know. You can just do your concrete
- 11 pillar, you set it there, you know, you'll come
- 12 back in about 50 years; that's still going to be a
- 13 piece of concrete.
- 14 Here, you're clearing out pathways,
- 15 right-of-ways through forested land, and you are
- 16 basically in the zone of things that grow and
- 17 change. And in order to maintain this, you're
- 18 going to have to keep going in there and pruning
- 19 back trees and making sure the right-of-way is
- 20 clear. That's ongoing. How do you monitor and
- 21 mitigate for that? I believe I answered this
- 22 question in a previous question with respect to
- 23 our inspections and our environmental specialists,
- 24 that as part of our integrated vegetative
- 25 management plans, survey the area and understand

- 1 the change of the right-of-way over time.
- 2 Manitoba Hydro has over 11,000
- 3 kilometres of transmission right-of-way that we
- 4 patrol on an annual basis, and our monitoring,
- 5 through our environmental staff that are a part of
- 6 the environmental protection -- sorry, the
- 7 environmental protection management team, as noted
- 8 in my presentation, those include line maintenance
- 9 staff and their environmental specialists.
- 10 So there's a variety of mechanisms by
- 11 which we conduct ongoing environmental monitoring
- of our transmission rights-of-ways as they grow
- 13 and change over time.
- MR. VALDRON: So essentially it's
- 15 basically ad hoc monitoring as you do your regular
- 16 operations?
- 17 MR. MATTHEWSON: It's scheduled
- 18 monitoring during our routine annual inspections.
- 19 MR. VALDRON: Okay. Is there a
- 20 checklist? Is there a policy for that scheduled
- 21 monitoring during routine maintenance?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I do not have the
- 23 checklist or routine. There are procedures by
- 24 which inspectors follow with respect to
- 25 identifying environmental effects, potential

- 1 environmental effects or issues. For example,
- 2 bird nests, it's very common for bird nests, stick
- 3 nests to be developed on transmission line towers.
- 4 That is one of the monitoring effects, one of the
- 5 effects that line maintenance folks patrol and
- 6 document in our transmission geographic
- 7 information system. They also patrol and document
- 8 riparian areas and crossings. They would look at
- 9 the effectiveness of any environmentally sensitive
- 10 sites that are contained within the operational
- 11 environmental protection plan. And the
- 12 Operational Environmental Protection Plan is an
- 13 extension of the Construction Environmental
- 14 Protection Plan. We identify many sites in that
- 15 plan, we construct the project, there's different
- 16 types of effects of that project during
- 17 construction. But we take that same information
- 18 and we move it into the Operational Environmental
- 19 Protection Plan, and we apply mitigation measures
- and any monitoring requirements that are ongoing
- 21 for specific sites in that document.
- MR. VALDRON: All right. You will
- 23 appreciate that my clients as well are in it for
- 24 the long term, indefinite as you say. So could we
- 25 get a copy of that?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: A copy of the
- 2 environmental protection plan will be shared with,
- 3 through the ongoing First Nations and Metis
- 4 engagement process during its development prior to
- 5 in-service.
- 6 MR. VALDRON: All right. And that
- 7 will include any checklists or any criteria for
- 8 monitoring or mitigation during regular
- 9 operations?
- 10 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, it will describe
- 11 activities required with that respect.
- 12 MR. VALDRON: All right. Disclosure
- 13 is good. By the way, I want to thank you for
- 14 being so patient with me. Now, let's see here. I
- 15 believe I've just about come to the end, there's
- 16 just one last follow-up.
- Now, you will recall we discussed
- 18 Contractors Environment Plans, and/or Contractors
- 19 Environmental Management Plans. And there was
- 20 some concern with respect to releasing those,
- 21 given the cost potential for proprietary or
- 22 confidential information. And I suggested to you
- 23 that perhaps such information could be simply
- 24 redacted and the balance of the plans could be
- 25 released. And you indicated that was a

- 1 possibility. Now, I don't want to put you on the
- 2 spot here. So what I'd like to do is ask for an
- 3 undertaking from Manitoba Hydro to determine
- 4 whether they are prepared to do that, rather than
- 5 keep the entire document confidential?
- 6 MS. MAYOR: We'll have to consider
- 7 whether we're going to provide an undertaking or
- 8 not. So we'll consider that at the break.
- 9 MR. VALDRON: All right. Fair enough.
- 10 I'll wait for your response to the request for an
- 11 undertaking. But in the meantime, I have
- 12 completed all my questions, and I thank the
- 13 Commission for its patience and I thank the
- 14 witnesses for their cooperation.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Thank you.
- MR. WIENS: Thank you.
- 17 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for those
- 18 questions and once again for the responses.
- 19 All right. I believe now, next on the
- 20 list will be the Southeast Stakeholders Coalition,
- 21 Mr. Toyne.
- MR. TOYNE: Thank you, Mr. Chair.
- 23 Again, for the record it's Kevin Toyne for the
- 24 Coalition.
- 25 So I don't have too many questions for

- 1 this panel. If we could go back to the
- 2 information that Mr. Matthewson was providing
- 3 about concerns being raised by landowners about
- 4 access and Hydro's willingness to enter into
- 5 discussions with them, for example, to have gates
- 6 to prevent access to the right-of-way. I'm
- 7 wondering if you could provide a little bit more
- 8 detail about those discussions? For example, you
- 9 know, are there certain financial constraints that
- 10 Hydro will place in any mitigation, or are there
- 11 certain types of agreements that Hydro might want
- 12 landowners to enter into before some sort of gated
- 13 access is put up, who is responsible for
- 14 maintaining it? If you could just provide a bit
- 15 more information about that, to the extent that
- 16 you can?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I'm not sure I can go
- 18 into much more detail. The construction panel
- 19 probably would have been the best to, Mr. Penner's
- 20 department to answer that. But I'm not aware of
- 21 any further agreements that get put into place.
- 22 There is certainly discussions about access that
- 23 Manitoba Hydro may use on a particular landowner's
- 24 property, so we do get a release that allows us to
- 25 use that access, to cross their property to get to

- 1 the right-of-way if we do need to.
- 2 As far as any other financial
- 3 constraints, I'm not aware that we have reached
- 4 any scenarios where that may come into play.
- 5 MR. TOYNE: All right. And are you
- 6 able to provide any additional information about
- 7 situations where a landowner may express those
- 8 concerns and request some sort of gated access or
- 9 some measure along those lines, and Hydro has
- 10 declined to accommodate them in that regard?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I'm not aware of any
- 12 times where we've declined that. We have tried to
- work very closely with the landowner to address
- 14 their concerns when it comes to access of the
- 15 right-of-way. But we also have to make sure that
- 16 we have access to the right-of-way for the
- 17 purposes of our operations and maintenance. So
- 18 when I talked about the gates, one of the measures
- 19 we had to have in place is a double locked system
- 20 so that it allows us access to that right-of-way
- 21 24 hours a day, 365 days a year for emergency
- 22 situations.
- MR. TOYNE: All right. So just
- 24 turning briefly to an issue that was discussed a
- 25 little bit more with other panels. So there is

- 1 what's been referred to as the Fournier farm, the
- 2 Centennial farm property, and I don't want to get
- 3 into a debate about whether or not the lands form
- 4 part of the farm or not. But are there any
- 5 specific provisions in the different monitoring
- 6 plans to ensure that no further impacts occur on
- 7 that particular property, or properties like that,
- 8 in the vicinity of the right-of-way?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Well, I don't think
- 10 the Fournier farm specifically has been listed as
- 11 an environmentally sensitive site in the
- 12 Construction Environmental Protection Plan. There
- 13 are a variety of measures by which we implement,
- 14 with respect to any heritage resource, and that we
- 15 constrain vehicle traffic to the right-of-way
- 16 itself. We have other methods by which we reduce
- 17 soil erosion and compaction through use of winter
- 18 construction and/or construction matting to
- 19 mitigate the effects on soil productivity. I
- 20 think constraining the activities to the
- 21 right-of-way and looking at constraining the
- 22 construction access to designated access areas.
- 23 So if the Fournier farm had an area where there
- 24 was no access provided except along the
- 25 transmission right-of-way, then that's something

- 1 Manitoba Hydro would honour. And certainly as far
- 2 as the operations going outside of the
- 3 right-of-way, those are things that do get
- 4 monitored. Of course, the landowner of course
- 5 will let us know if there is any concerns they may
- 6 have. But also our project archaeologist would be
- 7 measuring, just like any heritage resource, any
- 8 potential effects outside of the right-of-way on
- 9 that.
- 10 MR. TOYNE: If we could talk about the
- 11 clearing management plan and some of the comments
- 12 you made about landowner involvement in some of
- 13 those decisions. You gave, as an example, a
- 14 landowner having discussions with Hydro about
- 15 turning some of the trees that are being cleared
- 16 into firewood. To what extent does the
- 17 landowner's concerns or views drive Hydro's
- 18 decision? Is this something where if the
- 19 landowner says I want all firewood or I want no
- 20 firewood, Hydro will just comply, or is it a
- 21 discussion or a negotiation?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: It is a discussion
- 23 that we have with the landowner I quess. But
- 24 whenever a landowner has requested wood from the
- 25 right-of-way that's on their property, Manitoba

- 1 Hydro has gone to an extent of taking out wood and
- 2 putting in a process by which they can utilize it.
- Now, where the discussion comes into
- 4 play is that although the landowner may want the
- 5 firewood, we have to allocate a place by which the
- 6 firewood is stored off the right-of-way, because
- 7 we have to have the right-of-way free and clear
- 8 for the construction of the project. So some
- 9 landowners will identify another parcel, portion
- 10 of their land and say, well, haul all the wood to
- 11 there and just leave it and I'll deal with it.
- 12 Others request us to do, to maybe cut it in tree
- 13 length pieces and pile it on another portion of
- 14 the right-of-way. Some want full tree length.
- 15 There's a whole variety of requests that we get
- 16 for firewood and for the vegetation on the
- 17 right-of-way, and we try to work with the
- 18 landowner and deal with their concerns as best we
- 19 can.
- 20 MR. TOYNE: In a somewhat similar
- 21 vein, if a landowner is concerned about say slash
- 22 being burned, either on their property or in the
- 23 vicinity of their property, will Hydro have
- 24 discussions with that landowner about that?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Certainly on their

- 1 property, we'll seek their permission to do that.
- 2 And as far as adjacent, if they do voice a concern
- 3 with us about burning, we'll take that into
- 4 consideration in our clearing management plan with
- 5 respect to where designated burning activities can
- 6 occur. And again, one of our primary mechanisms
- 7 or primary concerns with respect to choosing when
- 8 to burn has to do with proximity to residences,
- 9 potential for fuel loading, access, as well as
- 10 highways and smoke conditions that may occur.
- 11 MR. TOYNE: Right. So if a landowner
- 12 doesn't expressly raise concerns about slash
- 13 burning, either because they don't know it's an
- 14 option, it doesn't occur to them when they are
- 15 talking to their liaison, I take it Hydro will
- 16 still take steps to try to minimize the impact
- 17 that smoke may have on the landowner and in
- 18 particular the landowner's residence?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, we will.
- 20 MR. TOYNE: Okay. And I appreciate
- 21 that this question may have been better for a
- 22 different panel, but it struck me that this was
- 23 the right one, and if I was wrong, I apologize.
- So one of the Bipole III licensing
- 25 conditions talks about minimizing slash burning

- 1 when smoke may affect residences. And you would
- 2 use the phrase, I think, that Hydro tries to be
- 3 considerate of landowners in this regard. Does
- 4 Hydro take into account the impact that smoke may
- 5 have, not just say on residences or highway
- 6 traffic, but other places where people might
- 7 gather, say schools, churches, recreation
- 8 facilities that are in the vicinity of the
- 9 right-of-way?
- 10 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 11 MR. TOYNE: Okay. And would there be
- 12 any operational problems if that licensing
- 13 condition from Bipole III that relates just to
- 14 minimizing the impact of smoke on residences is
- 15 expanded beyond residences to other places where
- 16 people might gather?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: As expanded to
- 18 schools and playgrounds and that thing or --
- 19 people could gather anywhere so...
- 20 MR. TOYNE: Fair enough. But right
- 21 now the licensing condition just, it's very
- 22 specific to smoke affecting residences, and that
- 23 Hydro should take steps to minimize that. And the
- 24 question is, if the Minister, based on a
- 25 recommendation from the Commission, in her wisdom

- 1 looks to expand the scope of that condition for
- 2 this project, are there any operational concerns
- 3 or problems that Hydro would foresee with that?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: Manitoba Hydro would
- 5 adapt its operational procedures to be in
- 6 compliance with licence condition.
- 7 MR. TOYNE: So the next series of
- 8 questions I've got are based on the hypothetical,
- 9 but I'm hoping that you will answer them when I
- 10 tell you what the hypothetical is.
- 11 So the hypothetical is that the
- 12 Commission buys what the Coalition is selling and
- 13 they are agreeable to some sort of a modification
- 14 to the route along the lines of what the Coalition
- 15 is suggesting.
- The monitoring plan and program that's
- 17 currently contemplated, what would be required
- 18 from an updating perspective if the final
- 19 preferred route that Hydro is looking to have
- 20 approved is rejected and some other modified
- 21 version of the route is adopted?
- 22 MR. MATTHEWSON: The Environmental
- 23 Protection Program has been developed and tailored
- 24 to the final preferred route, so it would likely
- 25 require extensive modification if that route were

- 1 to change, to adapt for that.
- 2 MR. TOYNE: All right. And to go back
- 3 to a point that I had made in the Coalition's
- 4 opening statement; if the Minister proceeds with a
- 5 staged licensing, or a licensing of preliminary
- 6 steps before a full licence is granted, does the
- 7 plan, as currently drafted, work with that type of
- 8 a licensing decision as opposed to the project
- 9 being fully licensed at the outset, or would
- 10 revisions and updating be required?
- 11 MR. MATTHEWSON: Revisions and updates
- 12 would be required. As I mentioned, these plans
- 13 are all very specific to the final preferred
- 14 route. We are conducting preconstruction surveys
- 15 now on the final preferred route alignment. So
- 16 any route alignment may require waiting for more
- 17 preconstruction surveys to be conducted prior to
- 18 construction.
- 19 MR. TOYNE: All right. So just to
- 20 break that down a little bit, so if the Minister
- 21 grants a staged licence so that the part of
- 22 project that goes, say from Dorsey to the part of
- 23 the line just south of Anola, along the Riel to
- 24 Vivian transmission corridor, that part gets
- licensed but other parts don't, does this plan

- 1 allow for Hydro to do what it needs to do to start
- 2 that construction process, notwithstanding that
- 3 other parts of project aren't licensed yet?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: So the construction
- 5 environmental protection plan for the area from
- 6 Dorsey to Anola would stand. It would not likely
- 7 need any modifications to it, pending any other
- 8 licence conditions that may need to be revised,
- 9 that's why they're provided as draft. The
- 10 monitoring plan will likely need revision because
- 11 there are certain sample sizes and other
- 12 assumptions made in that plan that require a
- 13 certain number of plots. So if we're breaking the
- 14 monitoring plan into different steps and stages,
- 15 it may require a look at a different approach to
- 16 our current study designs.
- 17 MR. TOYNE: All right. So this is a
- 18 slightly more specific hypothetical. So right now
- 19 the final preferred route travels to the west of
- 20 the Watson Davidson Wildlife Management Area, but
- 21 if the route that's ultimately adopted and
- 22 approved travels to the east of that wildlife
- 23 management area, are there any specific monitoring
- 24 protocols or things that could be done in the
- 25 construction monitoring plan to take some of the

- 1 concerns that had been raised about that area into
- 2 account? You know, so for example on Bipole III,
- 3 the northern converter station, different parts of
- 4 the lines are actually in a wildlife management
- 5 area. So I take it that Hydro has protocols of
- 6 monitoring type in place to deal with that. So
- 7 here we wouldn't necessarily be doing construction
- 8 within a wildlife management area like Bipole III,
- 9 just in its vicinity.
- 10 So is there anything different that
- 11 would need to be done if we're on the east side as
- 12 opposed to the west side of that particular
- 13 wildlife management area?
- 14 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think previous
- 15 panels have attempted to answer. The
- 16 environmental assessment, which the monitoring
- 17 plan is based on, was not conducted in that area,
- 18 so there will be a whole variety of information.
- 19 As well as the First Nation and Metis engagement
- 20 process, while they did collect some information
- in that area, a lot of them focused directly on
- 22 the final preferred route. So there are probably
- 23 a lot of unknowns on the east side that we would
- 24 have to study further to understand any type of
- 25 mitigation measures that we may need to be put in

- 1 place, which would require probably extensive
- 2 consultation with Manitoba Sustainable Development
- 3 and First Nations and Metis engagement process.
- 4 Those works that we did conduct in wildlife
- 5 management areas and Northern Manitoba as part of
- 6 Bipole III project were in wildlife management
- 7 areas that were not legally protected portions,
- 8 and also did require extensive discussions with
- 9 Sustainable Development in developing monitoring
- 10 and mitigation plans within them.
- 11 MR. TOYNE: And would those different
- 12 types of plans, protocols, procedures that were
- developed for the northern wildlife management
- 14 area where Hydro has built, or at least
- 15 construction is under way, can those be adapted
- 16 for construction in the vicinity of a southern
- 17 legally protected wildlife management area, or is
- 18 there really no comparison between the two?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: There is no
- 20 comparison, they are different environmental
- 21 ecosystems.
- MR. TOYNE: So wading into the
- 23 adaptive management discussion, which I am
- 24 reluctant to do because I don't really understand
- 25 it all that well but I'm going to try. And I

- 1 apologize if the question comes out awkward. If
- 2 Manitoba Hydro becomes aware that you're going to
- 3 need to, for example, violate a particular
- 4 mitigation measure, or decline to do some sort of
- 5 monitoring, violate a licence condition, does
- 6 Manitoba Hydro take steps to notify the landowner
- 7 or landowners that might be affected as part of
- 8 this whole adaptive management process to
- 9 incorporate their feedback into that decision?
- 10 MR. MATTHEWSON: Can you restate the
- 11 question, please?
- 12 MR. TOYNE: Yeah. I thought that was
- 13 going to happen.
- 14 Hydro decides it's going to do
- 15 something it's not supposed to do, do you tell the
- 16 landowner and get their input? Is that better?
- 17 MR. MATTHEWSON: Hydro doesn't decide
- 18 to do something it's not supposed to do.
- 19 MR. TOYNE: Well, that would come as a
- 20 real shock to my other client involved in
- 21 discussions with Hydro, who received
- 22 correspondence to that effect last week. So I'm
- 23 trying not to get into the details of it because
- 24 that's not before the Commission.
- So if, for example, you know, some of

- 1 the policies and procedures and protocols that are
- 2 put in place in this very thick number of
- 3 mitigation measures, if Hydro for whatever reason
- 4 isn't going to implement one of them, do they talk
- 5 to the landowners that might be affected to get
- 6 their input before that decision is made, or do
- 7 you just present it to them as a decision that's
- 8 already been made?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Do you have a
- 10 specific example? Like there's just such a wide
- 11 variety of potential circumstances that --
- 12 MR. TOYNE: So why don't we talk about
- 13 say slash burning, because that seems to have
- 14 become a topic of interest during the hearing. So
- 15 whether it's one of your measures in the plan, or
- 16 it's the licence condition, whatever it might be,
- 17 Hydro discovers that it can't follow, or it can't
- 18 comply with that, and for some reason you've got
- 19 to burn slash when you're not supposed to. Will
- 20 you, before you do that, notify the landowner?
- 21 Will you notify and engage in discussions? Will
- 22 you ask for permission? Like how does Hydro deal
- 23 with a situation like that?
- 24 MR. MATTHEWSON: So if there was a
- 25 situation where Manitoba Hydro had to conduct

- 1 burning operations on private land, if there was
- 2 some type of regulatory requirement to approve
- 3 that, we, of course, would seek any type of
- 4 approval required. If there was a licence
- 5 condition approving it, we would have discussions
- 6 with Environmental Approvals Branch and discuss
- 7 whether the Minister would allow such an activity
- 8 to occur. And also there would be discussions
- 9 with the landowner about that activity, and
- 10 explain and discuss with the landowner the burning
- 11 and the rationale for it, and work with landowner
- 12 to come up with a reasonable conclusion.
- 13 MR. TOYNE: All right. So if Hydro
- 14 finds itself in a situation where again to, you
- 15 know, boil it down to the phrase that I used
- 16 before, if you find yourselves in a position where
- 17 you've got to do something you're not supposed to
- do, is that something that you'll always notify
- 19 the applicable regulator about, or at the time, or
- 20 is that something that you might just put into the
- 21 annual reports that you will file on, you know,
- 22 how well you are complying or not complying with
- 23 all of these policies, procedures and protocols?
- 24 MR. MATTHEWSON: Manitoba Hydro, if it
- 25 comes into that situation where it needs to seek

- 1 regulatory approval to conduct an activity that is
- 2 different than what it had proposed in its
- 3 construction environmental protection plans,
- 4 depending on the nature of the activity, it seeks
- 5 permission from the landowner or the regulator
- 6 prior to. There may be some conditions which we
- 7 report annually after, as an example, a spill and
- 8 we don't know they are going to happen ahead of
- 9 time, so those are reported annually in our annual
- 10 reports. There are riparian areas as a buffer
- 11 zone that is supposed to be 30 metres. The buffer
- 12 zone may get cleared by the contractor to 15
- 13 metres. So that may not get identified until the
- 14 monitoring plan is -- or the monitoring is
- 15 conducted the following summer. It is documented
- in the annual report and there are plans put in
- 17 place to rehabilitate that buffer to the 30 metres
- 18 that it's supposed to be.
- 19 MR. TOYNE: All right. And sort of,
- 20 you know, going a little bit further down this
- 21 particular hypothetical, let's say that the
- 22 regulator or the Minister is displeased with how
- 23 Hydro has handled the situation, and either
- 24 suspends or terminates the licence that you're
- 25 asking for, for this particular project. And this

- 1 would be different from say the decommissioning at
- 2 some indefinite point in time in future. I didn't
- 3 see anything in any of these plans, procedures or
- 4 protocols for how Hydro deals with that particular
- 5 contingency. Is there a plan, if this licence is
- 6 suspended or terminated by the Minister, on what
- 7 Hydro would do? Like for example, would you keep
- 8 up the monitoring? Would you keep up the
- 9 maintenance? How does that work?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: No, there is no
- 11 defined plan should the Minister cancel the
- 12 licence for the project.
- MR. TOYNE: And what about if the
- 14 Minister simply temporarily suspends it?
- 15 MR. MATTHEWSON: We would investigate
- 16 what the nature of the temporary suspension is
- 17 for, obviously work to remedy that deficiency in
- 18 fulfillment of licence conditions, and implement
- 19 any measures as directed by the Minister.
- 20 MR. TOYNE: Just so it's clear, so
- 21 right now, if this licence is granted and then
- 22 subsequently suspended, there is no specific
- 23 policy, procedure or protocol in place on how
- 24 Manitoba Hydro would deal with all of the
- 25 different monitoring and mitigation measures set

- 1 out in these plans that we had been talking about
- 2 the last two days?
- 3 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, that would fall
- 4 under our adaptive management process with this
- 5 new event. We would, depending on what level of
- 6 construction we are at, we'd probably have to
- 7 implement a bunch of different monitoring measures
- 8 depending on the type of deactivation that may be
- 9 required. It's very hypothetical with respect to
- 10 there could be a huge ramification to the
- 11 mitigation monitoring plan depending on that
- 12 circumstance. So we don't plan for that.
- 13 MR. TOYNE: Right. And then same
- 14 question, if it was beyond a temporary suspension,
- there's a termination, again, there's nothing
- 16 currently in place that outlines Manitoba Hydro's
- 17 response to that in this specific regard?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: That's correct,
- 19 there's nothing in place. If the Minister
- 20 hypothetically were to cancel a licence, I would
- 21 be very -- I would be fairly certain that there
- 22 would be very specific requirements with respect
- 23 to decommissioning and monitoring and mitigation
- 24 requirements, if the Minister decided to do that.
- MR. TOYNE: And those would be imposed

- 1 by the Minister as opposed to something that's
- 2 been proposed in advance by Hydro?
- 3 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, they would be
- 4 proposed by the Minister, and Manitoba Hydro would
- 5 prepare a response and develop plans to action and
- 6 address those requirements. And the reason
- 7 Manitoba Hydro doesn't have a protocol or a plan
- 8 for this is we certainly have done our best to be
- 9 in compliance with all licence conditions and have
- 10 not received any type of stop work, or a
- 11 cancellation of a project licence to date.
- MR. TOYNE: No further questions.
- 13 Thank you, Mr. Chair.
- 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you, Mr. Toyne,
- 15 and for the responses again.
- 16 All right. That brings us to Dakota
- 17 Plains Wahpeton Oyate and Mr. Mills. We have a
- 18 break scheduled in here at some point, do you have
- 19 any idea how long your questioning will be so I
- 20 can time the break?
- MR. MILLS: Well, James and I can go
- on forever, Mr. Chairman, but probably half an
- 23 hour.
- 24 THE CHAIRMAN: All right. We'll go
- 25 till 3:00 o'clock then.

- 1 MR. MILLS: Thanks. Give me one
- 2 minute.
- Good afternoon, Commission, good
- 4 afternoon, panel. James, I think most of my
- 5 questions will be to you. You seem to be the guy
- 6 on the spot today. I may seem to wander around,
- 7 but bear with me and hopefully we can move through
- 8 this quickly.
- 9 Could you turn to your slide 16,
- 10 please?
- 11 MR. MATTHEWSON: Which presentation?
- 12 Mine?
- 13 MR. MILLS: It had to do with erosion
- 14 protection.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Okay.
- MR. MILLS: Yes, thank you.
- James, we were specifically concerned
- 18 about the effect of ice bridges preventing spring
- 19 movement of the fishery up and down the many
- 20 waterways that this project will be crossing. And
- 21 when we put that question to Stantec's fisheries
- 22 expert, he was very clear that, as there was ample
- 23 access to the site, he did not expect to see any
- 24 ice bridges built. I haven't had time to withdraw
- 25 it from the transcripts, but that's my clear

- 1 memory.
- 2 We have also heard discussion that the
- 3 30 and greater metre riparian zone is more than
- 4 sufficient to protect the waterways from the
- 5 construction process. And yet we see so many
- 6 references to erosion and sediment control. Is
- 7 that in an abundance of safety on your team's
- 8 part, or isn't it in fact an acknowledgment that
- 9 the waterways will be affected by this work?
- 10 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think Manitoba
- 11 Hydro's approach to soil and erosion control isn't
- 12 just restricted to water erosion. So we have wind
- 13 erosion concerns on agricultural lands. So there
- 14 is a variety of measures that are put into place,
- 15 depending on different environmental conditions,
- 16 not just the proximity to riparian areas do we
- 17 implement soil and control measures.
- 18 MR. MILLS: Your appendix stream
- 19 crossings referred to as PC 9, mitigations 9.01 to
- 20 9.02 discusses stream crossings at length. You
- 21 indicate in there that your stream crossings will
- 22 follow the Manitoba stream crossing guidelines
- 23 that ice bridges will be constructed in a certain
- 24 manner and there is -- that there will be, if
- 25 water is being pumped from a lake or river to

- 1 build up an ice bridge, the intakes will be sized
- 2 accordingly. Is that templated information, or
- 3 did Stantec get it wrong when they said that there
- 4 would be no need for ice bridges to be built on
- 5 any of the waterways on this project? Just quite
- 6 simply, was Stantec speaking knowledgeably when
- 7 they said there would be no ice bridges built over
- 8 the course of this work?
- 9 My concern is that when they said
- 10 that, we stopped asking them questions about it,
- 11 and I wonder if we had missed a panel through a
- 12 misdirection?
- 13 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think at the time
- 14 that comment was made, that was the understanding
- of Stantec. Subsequently, since then, Manitoba
- 16 Hydro has evaluated stream crossings and
- 17 accessibility, and knowing the different types of
- 18 environmental conditions that we are experiencing
- 19 on Bipole with respect to early spring thaw and
- 20 lighter winters, there may be a situation where
- 21 stream crossings may require an ice bridge, but
- those would likely be only on very small streams,
- 23 not likely, not fish bearing. So as an example,
- 24 the LaSalle River or the Red River, the
- 25 Assiniboine River, Manitoba Hydro would never

- 1 consider an ice bridge across those rivers. But
- 2 there may be some stream crossings out of the 78
- 3 approximately, subject to check, that are more
- 4 ephemeral in nature that may require some type of
- 5 snow bridge or ice bridge across them. Those
- 6 decisions are made on a seasonal basis each year,
- 7 depending on the construction season and the
- 8 weather and the winter activities that we have.
- 9 MR. MILLS: Okay. I'll move on from
- 10 that point.
- 11 Burning of slash, I think you're, I
- 12 was going to say feeling the heat, but we're
- 13 certainly hearing a lot about it. In the process
- 14 of discussing slash burning, I have heard Manitoba
- 15 Hydro refer to obtaining burning permits, which is
- 16 a provincial regulation. I heard you this morning
- 17 indicate that you would respect road restrictions,
- 18 which is a provincial regulation. Your
- 19 construction access management plan confirms that
- 20 you will respect the limitation that MIT has on
- 21 burning on any roadways or right-of-way
- 22 allowances, and which is a provincial regulation.
- 23 You also say that you will comply with the
- 24 Wildfire Act, which is a provincial regulation.
- 25 Yet when questioned, your team has specifically

- 1 avoided committing to complying with the Crop
- 2 Residue Burning Act. And I was wondering if you
- 3 could definitively describe to us what Manitoba
- 4 Hydro's plans are with regards to residue burning?
- 5 Will you be respecting the residue burning laws of
- 6 Manitoba?
- 7 MS. MAYOR: Mr. Chairman, for the
- 8 record, Manitoba Hydro does not believe that Act
- 9 is applicable to the sections that Mr. Mills was
- 10 referring to, and he's really asking
- 11 Mr. Matthewson right now for a legal opinion,
- 12 which he's not in a position to do.
- MR. MILLS: Okay. Thank you.
- 14 The crop residue burning laws state
- 15 that they exist for two very specific reasons,
- 16 concern for the environment and concern for
- 17 safety. We consistently hear that Manitoba Hydro
- 18 has those same concerns, and we remain -- we
- 19 continue to wonder why concerns for the
- 20 environment and concerns for safety with regards
- 21 to night-time burning wouldn't be Hydro's
- 22 concerns. Has that matter been discussed at some
- 23 of these round tables of your team that you
- 24 describe?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes. Manitoba Hydro

- 1 has the utmost concern for safety with respect to
- 2 burning, and concern for the potential effects it
- 3 may have on the environment. And it takes it very
- 4 seriously when it chooses and develops a clear
- 5 management plan, when it selects the different
- 6 methods of debris disposal. And it does defend
- 7 that burning is, in certain circumstances, an
- 8 environmentally acceptable method to debris
- 9 disposal, that when weighed against other factors
- 10 and in the right location and in considerations of
- 11 safety and human health effects, is an applicable
- 12 choice for debris disposal.
- As I mentioned in my presentations,
- 14 Manitoba Hydro has numerous other methods of
- 15 debris disposal at its availability. However,
- 16 burning in certain circumstances and certain
- 17 locations may pose to have a lower environmental
- 18 risk than those other methods. So it's something
- 19 that Manitoba Hydro considers carefully in
- 20 choosing when to burn.
- MR. MILLS: James, we've been told and
- 22 I think we've been told twice that no estimate
- 23 exists of the amount of biomass that will be
- 24 created by the 550 odd hectares of clearing that
- 25 you anticipate doing. In order to allow you to

- 1 reach in and arrive at some conclusions from the
- 2 point that you just made -- sorry, in order to
- 3 allow you to reach in to that amount of biomass,
- 4 and in order to address all of the options and
- 5 alternatives that you have just described to us,
- 6 wouldn't it be most accurate for you to obtain or
- 7 prepare a biomass estimate so that you could put
- 8 value -- sorry, so that you could put value to the
- 9 alternatives and options that you have?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, we're just
- 11 pulling up an IR on that, but I did respond to
- 12 this question previously. We do have a biomass
- 13 estimate.
- MR. MILLS: Really?
- 15 MR. MATTHEWSON: It's been presented
- 16 in -- and I'll just get you the IR.
- 17 So the land cover analysis is
- 18 conducted in -- and I'll just get you the IR
- 19 number -- so this is DPW0 IR 005, and our response
- 20 to that -- so the Clearing Management Plan will
- 21 quantify how much biomass will be burned. That
- 22 plan uses the life cycle analysis estimate that
- 23 all cleared biomass would be combusted. So when
- 24 they did the life cycle assessment, and this is
- 25 about as far as I can go into the discussion of

- 1 life cycle assessments, is that the biomass was
- 2 accounted for in that assessment, and they assumed
- 3 it would all be burned for the assessment in order
- 4 to measure a worst case scenario. And should
- 5 biomass be combusted productively or used in
- 6 permanent products, the net emissions would be
- 7 less than what they assumed in the life cycle
- 8 assessment.
- 9 MR. MILLS: Thank you. We haven't
- 10 been able to find a quantity that equals all, you
- 11 said all, and we haven't been able to find that
- 12 quantity. If your GHG LCA has been prepared based
- on the burning of all biomass, there must be a
- 14 number somewhere as to the amount of biomass that
- 15 "all" is. Could you undertake to provide us with
- 16 that number? You tell us that you're going to
- 17 burn all of the biomass. You provide us with a
- 18 GHG analysis which you tell us assumes that all of
- 19 the biomass is burned, and the GHG analysis is
- 20 accurate down to a pound. Surely the amount of
- 21 biomass that gets us to that accuracy must be
- 22 known by someone. Would you please share it with
- 23 us?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Just to --
- MR. MILLS: Or not?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: So Manitoba Hydro
- 2 never, as you have stated, said it would burn all
- 3 of the material. Biomass is part of this project.
- 4 I just want to clarify that. The greenhouse gas
- 5 life cycle assessment was conducted by the Pembina
- 6 Institute. There was a previous panel on this
- 7 discussion which you asked many questions of my
- 8 learned friend about that. I don't have any
- 9 further knowledge about, other than what we wrote
- in the IR responding to you, that the information
- 11 was in the life cycle analysis. I'm assuming it's
- 12 in the appendices which contains those
- 13 calculations.
- MR. MILLS: Okay, thank you.
- 15 When we go back -- pardon me, before I
- 16 get to that, there was just one point, a micro
- 17 point that you made. You described the concept
- 18 earlier, in fact, this morning as to specific
- 19 tower interference. You described there being
- 20 some magnetic or electric effect as a result of a
- 21 specific tower, and you seemed to indicate that
- 22 that was separate and apart from the information
- 23 that Mr. Bailey provided us with. Is that tower
- 24 interference information available anywhere else
- 25 in EIS, or any of the information that we have

- 1 received?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: No. Just to clarify,
- 3 my reference was to the steel as an obstruction
- 4 to, and potentially causing interference. So the
- 5 steel fixture itself, just like you put any type
- 6 of -- if you were to put a large steel structure
- 7 in front of any type of antenna, there may be some
- 8 type of radio interference. Those discussions on
- 9 potential interference are covered in other
- 10 chapters of the EIS that I don't have at my
- 11 fingertips. But it wasn't referring to any other
- 12 type of radio electromagnetic fields that a tower
- 13 creates, it was simply the presence of a steel
- 14 structure may cause interference. And that was
- 15 something that was assessed as part of the EIS.
- MR. MILLS: I must have missed that,
- 17 but thank you, I'll go looking.
- 18 Could you pull up your slide 14
- 19 Monitoring Activities, please? I quickly count 22
- 20 key monitoring activities with regards to the
- 21 activity schedule. Other constituencies require
- the resource developer to track on a monthly basis
- 23 and report their fuel or hydrocarbon consumption.
- 24 Would it be that difficult for Manitoba Hydro to
- 25 include a monthly hydrocarbon consumption accurate

- 1 figure, in light of the other monitoring
- 2 activities that you are certainly capable and
- 3 willing to do?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: I believe this has
- 5 been answered already by a previous panel.
- 6 MR. MILLS: Yeah, they said no. I was
- 7 wondering if you thought it could be done?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: They are the experts,
- 9 not myself.
- 10 MR. MILLS: Okay. You indicated that
- 11 you reviewed other constituencies and their work
- in doing your work. Is that fair to say?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: We reviewed publicly
- 14 available information with respect to
- 15 environmental monitoring plans and environmental
- 16 protection plans, of other utilities and
- 17 developers.
- 18 MR. MILLS: So would you have reviewed
- 19 those plans for the Lower Churchill project? Does
- 20 that ring a bell?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: That does not ring a
- 22 bell for that project, no.
- 23 MR. MILLS: Okay. Can you reassure us
- 24 as to how Manitoba Hydro, on this project, will be
- 25 controlling the survey layout of the right-of-way

- 1 and the construction?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Sorry, can you
- 3 rephrase the question, please?
- 4 MR. MILLS: Surveying?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: So you would like to
- 6 know about surveying?
- 7 MR. MILLS: Well, how do you monitor
- 8 and control and proof the survey work that you do?
- 9 Is that part of what we're talking about?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: And you are referring
- 11 to land surveying when we're talking about
- 12 surveying?
- MR. MILLS: Yeah.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: That is not in the
- 15 scope of this panel about their activities and how
- 16 they measure whether their surveying is accurate
- 17 or done correctly.
- MR. MILLS: Okay. Well, we'll step
- 19 off of that and into another matter.
- 20 We go to Bipole III information that
- 21 we receive and what we receive on the public
- 22 registry. And although we voiced our concern
- 23 before as to whether or not we get the full
- 24 picture, some of that information is germane to
- 25 what we're talking about now and what we're about

Page 2291 to do. I refer to one document, March 10th, 2014: 1 2 "Dear Ms. Braun, a contractor has made 3 an error at a deflection point and cleared just over 7 kilometres of 4 centre line on an incorrect 5 alignment." 6 7 We find on the Conservation registry for Bipole at 8 least 77 submissions that Manitoba Hydro makes to the director with regards to adjustments, or 9 corrections, or amendments, or conditions being 10 11 resolved. In light of your assurance that my client will receive transparency and inclusiveness 12 13 in Manitoba-Minnesota Transmission Project, if we asked that we be included in that type of 14 15 correspondence and information, would that be a 16 problem for your team? Let me help you out, we see many of those submissions that specifically 17 affect the traditional lands, the lands that are 18 used and enjoyed by my client and several others' 19 20 clients. And we're just wondering if in light of 21 this transparency and inclusiveness that you have proudly described, and we look forward to 22 enjoying, if at least my client could be included 23 24 in those discussion chains. If you do get off the right-of-way and you do need to make an 25

- 1 adjustment, as well as advising the director,
- 2 would it be reasonable for a condition of the
- 3 licence to be that you also advise the affected
- 4 stakeholders?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes. If we deviate
- from the right-of-way, from the planned
- 7 right-of-way that's been licensed as a project, we
- 8 will notify all the stakeholders involved as part
- 9 of our regulatory approval process to get an
- 10 amendment to the Environment Act licence. That is
- 11 something that the National Energy Board also
- 12 requires is for us to notify First Nations and
- 13 Metis and the stakeholders about any type of
- 14 deviation from the project, such as a route
- 15 alignment change.
- 16 MR. MILLS: So you're telling me that
- 17 those communications exist already?
- 18 MR. MATTHEWSON: They exist for
- 19 international power lines. So we will continue to
- 20 do those for the Manitoba-Minnesota project, where
- 21 we will notify adjustments to the, any adjustment
- 22 to this project through that process. And there
- 23 are numerous applications put forward to the
- 24 National Energy Board for modifications of our
- 25 existing power lines, of which we notified your

- 1 client.
- 2 MR. MILLS: No further questions,
- 3 Mr. Chairman. Thank you.
- 4 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you, Mr. Mills,
- 5 and thank you for the responses again.
- 6 Well, it's five to 3:00, so we'll take
- 7 our break now and resume at 10 after 3:00. And I
- 8 believe it's the Southern Chiefs' Organization
- 9 next with Mr. Beddome, and we'll do that after the
- 10 break. Thanks.
- 11 (Proceedings recessed at 2:53 p.m. and
- reconvened at 3:10 p.m.)
- 13 THE CHAIRMAN: Okay, welcome back.
- 14 And Mr. Beddome, thanks for being patient with us,
- 15 and you are on -- I guess you are on next for the
- 16 questioning. So go ahead.
- MR. BEDDOME: All right. Thank you
- 18 very much, Mr. Chair. James Beddome for the
- 19 Southern Chiefs' Organization, just for the
- 20 benefit of the monitor.
- I want to thank the panel for working
- 22 with the schedule today, and all the other
- 23 participants for also working with the schedule.
- 24 I know we thought we might have a long night, and
- 25 fortunately, you will be glad to know that it

- 1 should be a lot shorter, because a couple of the
- 2 participants, particularly the Consumers'
- 3 Association of Canada and Pequis First Nation
- 4 asked some really good questions that addressed
- 5 some of the questions that I had.
- 6 First one is a really easy one;
- 7 therefore I think I will throw it to
- 8 Mr. Matthewson. How happy are you that this is
- 9 the last panel that you have to sit on, and the
- 10 last question that you are going to get today?
- 11 You don't have to --
- MR. MATTHEWSON: This has been a very
- 13 good exercise and learning experience for me.
- 14 I've -- you know, I've been on a panel previously,
- on the Bipole III project, and learned a lot from
- 16 that, and learned more from this. The
- intervenors' questions are excellent; they drive
- 18 change. And certainly all the questions that I've
- 19 received to date have certainly sparked different
- 20 things that I may be addressing in future
- 21 environmental protection programs. So I think it
- is a very good process.
- 23 MR. BEDDOME: Thank you for that. I
- 24 was just expecting a quick "Very happy", but I
- 25 appreciate your comments, nonetheless.

- 1 It maybe jumps me off to a different
- 2 point that I may address, which is you were
- 3 talking about previous projects and the Bipole III
- 4 project, and you've already testified that you
- 5 were involved in that project, so it is fair to
- 6 say you've learned from past projects?
- 7 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 8 MR. BEDDOME: And that includes
- 9 Bipole III, to be specific?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, that's correct.
- MR. BEDDOME: You would be aware, with
- 12 the licensing recommendation -- sorry, the
- 13 licensing recommendations of the Clean Environment
- 14 Commission from its 2013 report with respect to
- 15 Bipole III?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I am aware of
- 17 most of them. I can't repeat them verbatim to
- 18 you, but I've certainly read the document a few
- 19 times.
- 20 MR. BEDDOME: That's fair enough.
- The one I want to look at is 12.1,
- 22 which, if you want a specific page reference, it
- 23 is at page 118 of that report. I also can read it
- on to the record, because I don't think you will
- 25 need to review it all if you're familiar with it.

	Page 2296
1	"Manitoba Hydro, under the direction
2	of Manitoba Conservation and Water
3	Stewardship, on completion of the
4	Bipole III project, undertakes a
5	third-party environmental audit to
6	assess whether commitments were met,
7	and to assess the accuracy of
8	assumptions and predictions. The
9	results of this audit will be made
10	public. This is to be repeated five
11	years after the first environmental
12	audit."
13	MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
14	MR. BEDDOME: You are familiar with
15	that recommendation?
16	MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
17	MR. BEDDOME: Now, maybe I missed
18	something. I see that there is a third-party
19	monitor for compliance for agricultural
20	biosecurity; but am I wrong that there is not
21	going to be third-party monitoring to ensure
22	compliance with respect to all of the VCs that you
23	are monitoring?
24	MR. MATTHEWSON: No, you are not
25	correct. So Manitoba Hydro's approach to

- 1 third-party oversight on this project is fairly
- 2 extensive. I can go through a few of those
- 3 examples.
- 4 So the ISO audits will -- sorry, the
- 5 environmental protection program will be subject
- 6 to those ISO audits, as Mr. Stuart pointed out.
- 7 So it is one mechanism by which we have an
- 8 independent review by an auditor.
- 9 We have our current plans with the
- 10 community indigenous monitoring working group,
- 11 which would be another mechanism by which we would
- 12 have another form of oversight or involvement from
- 13 indigenous communities during the construction and
- 14 monitoring of the project.
- We have our environmental monitoring
- 16 reports, which we publish annually, that outlines
- 17 all of our environmental compliance and spills
- 18 and -- reportable, non-reportable spills -- and
- 19 all our environmental monitoring results
- 20 presented, posted on public registry for anybody
- 21 to ask questions about, or critique, or provide
- 22 further feedback to Manitoba Hydro.
- 23 And we of course have that ongoing
- 24 landowner liaison, so if landowners -- potentially
- 25 you could consider them a third party, if they

- 1 have concerns about the activities being conducted
- 2 by Manitoba Hydro on their land, there is
- 3 mechanisms by which we can engage with them, and
- 4 they can provide feedback to us.
- 5 And of course, the regulatory
- 6 oversight, both from the Province of Manitoba and
- 7 the National Energy Board, as well as many other
- 8 government regulatory departments, provide a lot
- 9 of third-party oversight to our entire program,
- 10 both the monitoring and construction.
- 11 MR. BEDDOME: Now, certainly I see
- 12 your point with regulatory oversight, and I'm
- 13 going to return to some of these. But I guess my
- 14 point is that in many cases, it wouldn't
- 15 necessarily be known as an independent third-party
- 16 audit. For instance, you mentioned the landowner
- 17 liaison; that's a Manitoba Hydro employee.
- 18 Correct?
- 19 MR. MATTHEWSON: The liaison that the
- 20 landowner deals with is a Manitoba Hydro employee,
- 21 yes.
- 22 MR. BEDDOME: I'm certainly going to
- 23 return to the indigenous monitoring working group.
- 24 We'll probably address this more, or maybe -- I
- 25 went a little bit out of order because of your

- 1 initial comment, but maybe we can go to Slide 14
- 2 of your presentation -- make sure I refer to the
- 3 right one for you.
- 4 It is the chart that several have
- 5 referred to today already. I apologize for you
- 6 there. Sorry, it would be at Slide 14 of
- 7 Mr. Wiens' report; my apologies for that.
- But we've seen it several times today.
- 9 So if we went through here, is there going to be a
- 10 true independent third-party audit for fish and
- 11 fish habitat?
- 12 MR. MATTHEWSON: There -- we do not
- 13 have planned any further audits or oversight,
- 14 other than the ones that I've described to you
- 15 already.
- MR. BEDDOME: Just to be fair, then
- just for clarity, they are not true independent
- 18 third-party oversights, although, to be fair to
- 19 what you said, there is some oversight built into
- 20 the way that you're planning to do it. Correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, there is
- 22 oversight. Certainly the ISO audit process will
- 23 audit Manitoba Hydro's monitoring program and
- 24 construction practices with respect to fish and
- 25 fish habitat; it will certainly be an item that

- 1 they will investigate to determine whether
- 2 Manitoba Hydro has completed those activities as
- 3 per the construction environmental protection
- 4 plan, and completed the monitoring, as per the
- 5 monitoring plan, by reviewing all of the reports.
- 6 MR. BEDDOME: I didn't hear a plan;
- 7 perhaps I'm wrong. Every five years, are you
- 8 going to complete a subsequent audit, as per
- 9 licensing reference 12.1?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: We do not have a plan
- 11 to conduct an audit every five years as per the
- 12 licence condition for the Bipole III project. On
- 13 this project, it is currently not something that
- 14 we are considering. The size and scope of this
- 15 project is substantially different than the
- 16 Bipole III project.
- 17 MR. BEDDOME: If the Commission was to
- 18 make that a licensing condition, of course
- 19 Manitoba Hydro would respect that and would follow
- 20 that; right?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Absolutely.
- MR. BEDDOME: Now, you are aware that
- 23 this project is not only being approved under the
- 24 Environment Act, but it is also being approved
- while pursuant both to the National Energy Board,

- 1 but also the Canadian Environmental Assessment Act
- 2 2012. Correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct.
- 4 MR. BEDDOME: And you would be aware
- 5 that in accordance with Section 5(c) of that,
- 6 there is a requirement to take into account
- 7 interests of Aboriginal peoples, and that's
- 8 socioeconomic, that's traditional land uses, et
- 9 cetera; it goes on -- you would be aware of that
- 10 provision. Right?
- 11 MR. MATTHEWSON: I'm not intimately
- 12 familiar with all of the regulations under the
- 13 Canadian Environmental Assessment, but I will take
- 14 that as fact, subject to check.
- MR. BEDDOME: Okay. I will make it
- 16 simpler, because I understand you can't
- 17 necessarily give a legal opinion.
- 18 You knew that under the Canadian
- 19 Environmental Assessment Act, you had to take
- 20 Aboriginal rights into account?
- 21 MR. MATTHEWSON: I'm not sure whether
- 22 I had to take into account Aboriginal rights under
- 23 the Canadian Environmental Assessment Act.
- MR. BEDDOME: You're not?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: My expertise is not

- 1 in the regulatory regime of this project. We have
- 2 other experts that ...
- 3 MR. BEDDOME: I will move on.
- 4 One of the reasons I was asking is
- 5 that just I note in Appendix D of your
- 6 construction environmental protection plan -- I
- 7 have a copy of it here, if you want -- are you
- 8 familiar with this document?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 10 MR. BEDDOME: I notice there is
- 11 nothing in there -- you talk about timing windows,
- 12 but there is nothing in there with respect to
- 13 Aboriginal rights. Can you explain that?
- 14 MR. MATTHEWSON: This is a -- this
- 15 document is the project wildlife reduced risk
- 16 timing windows, so it is -- respects the
- 17 mitigation and guidance provided by regulatory
- 18 agencies across Canada with respect to sensitive
- 19 time periods for wildlife. So there are no
- 20 specific line items here to deal with Aboriginal
- 21 rights; you are correct.
- MR. BEDDOME: Now, you are probably
- 23 not surprised, I definitely want to talk about the
- 24 indigenous monitoring group. And certainly you
- 25 went over it quite well today, so some of this

- 1 should be fairly easy; I think we can get them in
- 2 yes or no questions.
- Right now, the indigenous monitoring
- 4 group is not determined. Correct?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: Correct. The scope
- 6 and terms of reference have not been determined.
- 7 Manitoba Hydro has simply had some introductory
- 8 field sessions back in November, had another
- 9 meeting recently -- in January, I believe -- to
- 10 move forward with the program.
- MR. BEDDOME: And part of that is you
- 12 heard from communities they want to meet with
- 13 senior executives first. Correct?
- 14 MR. MATTHEWSON: Some communities
- 15 expressed an interest in meeting with senior
- 16 Manitoba Hydro executives to discuss concerns
- 17 about the project, in general; they didn't mention
- 18 specifically what they wanted to talk about.
- 19 And Manitoba Hydro is endeavoring to
- 20 conduct those meetings, and Manitoba Hydro
- 21 technical staff are also endeavoring to continue
- 22 community -- indigenous community monitoring
- 23 working groups, as we have heard from several
- 24 indigenous communities that they would like to
- 25 proceed with those discussions.

- 1 MR. BEDDOME: And is it fair to say
- 2 probably one of the reasons these communities have
- 3 expressed an interest in meeting with senior
- 4 executives is they want to get right to the top
- 5 decision managers; right? Just like any of us, if
- 6 we are upset at a store, we ask for the manager;
- 7 right? That's probably the rationale behind it.
- 8 Are you able to comment on that?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: I can't comment on
- 10 the rationale for why they want to talk to
- 11 Manitoba Hydro senior executive, on what topics.
- 12 MR. BEDDOME: Mr. Matthewson, you seem
- 13 to be quite involved in this project; you have
- 14 been involved in several panels. What do you
- 15 think of the idea of actually having an indigenous
- 16 working group between senior executives and First
- 17 Nations in this province, looking at a broader
- 18 scale, maybe not just a project-by-project
- 19 approach?
- 20 Or Mr. Wiens can answer, too, if you
- 21 prefer.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Those types of
- 23 discussions are -- are more directed at our
- 24 indigenous relations division of Manitoba Hydro.
- 25 We have no comment on the type of activities that

- 1 they may be conducting or undertaking to further
- 2 Manitoba Hydro's commitment to engage with
- 3 indigenous, First Nations, and Metis people.
- 4 MR. BEDDOME: And who is presently on
- 5 the indigenous monitoring group? Do we have any
- 6 sense of who is going to be on it?
- 7 MR. MATTHEWSON: There is no roster of
- 8 communities. Manitoba Hydro has simply opened an
- 9 invitation to all communities that have expressed
- 10 an interest in the environmental impact statement,
- 11 First Nations and Metis engagement process. So
- 12 there are numerous First Nations, the Metis, and
- indigenous organizations, such as your client.
- MR. BEDDOME: Okay. So you have
- 15 reached out to my client; I just wanted to confirm
- 16 that.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, we've reached
- 18 out to your client from the start of the EIS
- 19 development.
- 20 MR. BEDDOME: I'm speaking
- 21 specifically about the indigenous monitoring
- 22 group.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, we have reached
- 24 out to them and invited them to participate, and
- 25 your client has participated.

- 1 MR. BEDDOME: Thank you for that. I
- 2 do appreciate that, you answered an outstanding
- 3 email I had from today.
- 4 Now, I think I heard you correct that
- 5 the idea of the indigenous monitoring group came
- 6 from the community meetings that you were having.
- 7 Is that fair to say?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: It was -- certainly
- 9 we heard feedback through the environmental impact
- 10 statement, all the engagement meetings as part of
- 11 the First Nations and Metis engagement process, of
- 12 a desire to be involved in the monitoring of the
- 13 project, yes. But it is also based on Manitoba
- 14 Hydro's previous experiences in developing
- 15 monitoring programs and community involvement.
- 16 MR. BEDDOME: This is where I'm less
- 17 clear, and maybe you can answer: Did this idea
- 18 come from Manitoba Hydro? Or did it come from
- 19 suggestions or feedback by First Nations? I'm
- 20 trying to understand the genesis in which way the
- 21 idea was suggested. Perhaps Manitoba Hydro
- 22 suggested it, or perhaps it came up as feedback.
- 23 Are you able to answer that?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: As I previously
- 25 answered, it was a combination of both. I don't

- 1 know which came first, the chicken or the egg,
- 2 with respect to the -- was it our idea, or
- 3 communities were requesting involvement in
- 4 monitoring? It's -- we have heard from many
- 5 communities on all of our projects for the nine
- 6 years I've been working with this department, on
- 7 wanting to be involved in monitoring activities.
- 8 So we've always known that to be true,
- 9 and so we were just simply putting forward a
- 10 concept in the environmental impact statement by
- 11 which we could achieve some community involvement,
- 12 but it was just a proposal, and we are open to
- 13 anything the indigenous communities want to
- 14 further discuss and develop and tailor to their
- 15 specific needs.
- MR. BEDDOME: And it is a proposal,
- 17 because earlier today, I think with Ms. Pastora
- 18 Sala, I heard you say -- or perhaps it was
- 19 Mr. Valdron, forgive me if I'm wrong -- but that
- 20 if, in the end, each community wants a community
- 21 monitor similar to as in Bipole III, Manitoba
- 22 Hydro is open to also considering that. Right?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I think we've
- 24 conducted the environmental monitor concept on the
- 25 Bipole III project, and it had some benefits. Due

- 1 to the nature and geographic location of this
- 2 project, proximate to the communities and the size
- 3 and scale of this project, we have been looking
- 4 more into community involvement similar to the
- 5 Lake Winnipeg East projects, where we have
- 6 communities working together, as it provides a
- 7 much clearer and a much clearer and involved, with
- 8 multiple different perspectives being voiced at
- 9 the same time, and working together as a
- 10 collective, is by far a more rewarding process for
- 11 Manitoba Hydro and the communities, as we've
- 12 illustrated on previous projects.
- MR. BEDDOME: And you will have to
- 14 forgive me; I still have a tough time. You say
- 15 "we", and I'm unclear whether it is for Manitoba
- 16 Hydro's benefit or for the community's, but I
- 17 don't want to belabour the point. How many
- 18 environmental community monitors were there in the
- 19 Bipole III project?
- 20 MR. MATTHEWSON: There was an
- 21 environmental monitor position, one position for
- 22 each section of Bipole III. Each section of
- 23 Bipole III was approximately 150 to
- 24 200 kilometres, which is larger than -- or the
- 25 same as the size of this project.

- 1 So if we were to follow through with
- 2 that, that would be one environmental monitor for
- 3 a project of this scale. As you can imagine that
- 4 would be difficult, to share a position like that
- 5 with the multitudes of agencies, indigenous
- 6 organizations, First Nations and Metis having --
- 7 MR. BEDDOME: Certainly. Certainly.
- 8 And it actually jumps off to my next question,
- 9 which is part of the indigenous monitoring group,
- 10 which is -- how do you ensure or quarantee that
- 11 you have indigenous diversity within this
- 12 indigenous monitoring group? I mean, we have
- 13 Dakota world views, we have Ojibway world views;
- 14 we're going to have -- some Cree Nations were
- 15 still going to have an interest.
- 16 You have these different cultures,
- 17 different understandings. So you have only room
- 18 for one monitor, but how do we ensure that we get
- 19 indigenous diversity respected on that indigenous
- 20 monitoring group?
- 21 MR. MATTHEWSON: All Manitoba Hydro
- 22 can do is invite those organizations to
- 23 participate, and provide a forum, an open and
- 24 transparent and honest forum, by which everybody
- 25 can communicate openly and share their

- 1 perspectives.
- 2 MR. BEDDOME: Now, Manitoba Hydro has
- 3 been aware, at least in conception form, of this
- 4 project since 2007, correct?
- 5 Let me move on even further. I think
- 6 that's been established on the record. If you
- 7 are -- at least since 2013, the process has been
- 8 underway, including the engagement process?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I believe the
- 10 engagement process started in 2013, subject to
- 11 check.
- MR. BEDDOME: I put it to you that
- 13 you've had ample time to start putting together
- 14 this framework, and that although I think there is
- 15 some good things in the framework and what you've
- 16 put forward, you are kind of saying, "Just trust
- 17 us; just trust Manitoba Hydro. We will work this
- 18 out after we are done the hearings."
- 19 Would that be fair to say?
- 20 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, we aren't waiting
- 21 for the hearings to conclude. We started this
- 22 back in November, and we are continuing with
- 23 engagement. We hope to have some meetings in the
- 24 coming weeks, probably prior to the end of the
- 25 hearing, if communities are available to meet.

- 1 MR. BEDDOME: And I can appreciate
- 2 that. I'm just saying, for the benefit of
- 3 everyone standing here today and for the EIS, if
- 4 you were able to have some of these terms of
- 5 reference more settled at an earlier date, I think
- 6 it would improve the entire assessment process,
- 7 and in fact this hearing process. Would you not
- 8 agree?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: I'm not sure how the
- 10 terms of reference of an indigenous community
- 11 monitoring working group would have affected this
- 12 hearing, or outcomes of it. And Manitoba Hydro
- 13 determining what the terms of reference on its own
- 14 and dictating them to the communities is certainly
- 15 not something we contemplated. So we wanted to
- 16 make sure we were building these together with the
- 17 communities.
- MR. BEDDOME: And thank you for that,
- 19 and I completely understand and completely agree
- 20 with you, it has to be built together with the
- 21 communities. I guess my point is it could have
- 22 been engaged earlier.
- 23 And let me give you a couple of
- 24 specific examples. On May 15, you and me had an
- 25 exchange. We discussed both the challenges of

- 1 identifying a sacred tree; there was an example of
- 2 an IR, if it was identified, and I sort of asked
- 3 you, "What happens if the response from the
- 4 community is that a ceremony is not enough; we
- 5 refuse to yield this sacred tree; must be
- 6 protected"?
- 7 And I asked if you would be willing to
- 8 consider rerouting; you said, "Well, that's never
- 9 came up to us before, and it will kind of be dealt
- 10 with through the monitoring."
- Do you remember that exchange?
- 12 MR. MATTHEWSON: I guess, and I want
- 13 to clarify that: We would use the monitoring
- 14 working group as a mechanism by which
- 15 communications could occur. If the monitoring
- 16 group didn't exist, we would communicate in other
- 17 manners, with First Nations and Metis, to discuss
- 18 the issue and --
- 19 MR. BEDDOME: But this is precisely my
- 20 point. Right? The value is, if you can use the
- 21 monitoring group to communicate, that's what we
- 22 are going to use; but otherwise, we are going to
- 23 use different mechanisms.
- So we today don't really know exactly
- 25 what mechanisms you are going to use, because the

- 1 upfront work -- and I agree, it is going to
- 2 involve two-way work between both sides to come up
- 3 with terms of reference that are going to work for
- 4 everyone, hasn't been done to date, but it is
- 5 going to be done after the project is at least
- 6 reviewed in this process, if not licenced --
- 7 assuming it does get its licence.
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think, through the
- 9 First Nations and Metis engagement, and public
- 10 engagement panel that presented earlier, it
- 11 provided very clear presentation of all the
- 12 different methods of engagement and mechanisms by
- 13 which we communicate with First Nations and Metis
- 14 people in the development of the EIS. And we
- 15 would continue those same processes in the
- 16 construction and monitoring of the project.
- 17 MR. BEDDOME: What decision-making
- 18 authority is this indigenous monitoring group?
- 19 Assuming it gets created, what authority -- what
- 20 is it going to have? Is it going to be able to
- 21 basically put down, once again, a demand that a
- 22 sacred tree needs to be projected, or there is a
- 23 certain area where herbicide absolutely must not
- 24 be applied, is this indigenous monitoring group
- 25 going to have the power to basically tell Manitoba

- 1 Hydro that those are no-go areas?
- 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: As the terms of
- 3 reference are not developed, I cannot comment on
- 4 what authorities the indigenous community working
- 5 group will have, or responsibilities.
- 6 MR. BEDDOME: Can you see how that
- 7 relates to my previous question?
- That's okay; you don't need to answer.
- Now, I just want to draw a contrast.
- 10 It is not clear if it is going to be specific
- 11 community monitors yet to be determined by the
- 12 indigenous monitoring group, but there is going to
- 13 be one liaison per landowner with respect to this
- 14 project; correct?
- 15 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, there isn't one
- 16 liaison per landowner. There are several
- 17 liaisons, each assigned a collective of
- 18 landowners.
- 19 MR. BEDDOME: How many liaisons do you
- 20 need to deal with a collective of liaisons for a
- 21 project of this size?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: So there are
- 23 approximately 126 landowners, and I believe there
- 24 is approximately six Manitoba Hydro project
- 25 liaisons that are dealing with those landowners --

- 1 approximately; I'm not sure what the math is on
- 2 that.
- 3 MR. BEDDOME: About six for a roughly
- 4 200-kilometre project, but for indigenous
- 5 monitoring, you just need one monitoring. Is that
- 6 correct?
- 7 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, that's -- we are
- 8 talking about different topics. That was with
- 9 respect to landowner liaison with 126 different
- 10 landowners; Manitoba Hydro has a larger team of
- 11 First Nations and Metis engagement staff that deal
- 12 and have relationships with First Nations, Metis,
- 13 and indigenous organizations.
- 14 So there are many Hydro staff that
- 15 work collectively to address and work with the
- 16 community, with the First Nations and Metis
- 17 engagement process.
- 18 MR. BEDDOME: Now, I think it is at
- 19 slide -- I apologize. It is -- I think it is at
- 20 PowerPoint 25. It is the circle that deals with
- 21 adaptive management -- yes, PowerPoint 25 of yours
- 22 today. If you wouldn't mind putting that one up.
- 23 CAC has also conveniently given out these sheets
- 24 that are more legible, but ...
- I'm looking at the "adjust" part, and

- 1 I'm wondering, who makes the decision when it is
- 2 time to adjust?
- 3 MR. MATTHEWSON: There are a wide
- 4 variety of scenarios, which would involve a whole
- 5 bunch of different potential people being
- 6 involved.
- 7 I will give you an example of a
- 8 cultural and heritage resource site, so anything
- 9 that we may have newly discovered on the
- 10 construction project. So we, of course, have a
- 11 plan with the cultural and heritage resource
- 12 protection plan, we have "a do", which is the
- 13 training and construction activities and all
- 14 mitigation measures put in place by those
- 15 construction activities, according to the
- 16 Construction Environmental Protection Plan, and
- 17 evaluate and learn. So if and when a site is
- 18 discovered by a construction crew or an
- 19 environmental inspector, environmental monitor,
- 20 whoever, then we implement the "adjust" phase,
- 21 where we engage the project archeologist and
- 22 community representatives from First Nations and
- 23 Metis communities to partake in discussions about
- 24 the nature of the site, any type of mitigation
- 25 measures that may be required.

- 1 And we also have to be aware of the
- 2 Heritage Resources Branch and the Heritage Act and
- 3 any requirements under that Act.
- 4 Ultimately, then, it is the Heritage
- 5 Resources Branch that dictates what mitigation
- 6 measures and repatriation and any other activities
- 7 that would happen to a heritage resource,
- 8 specifically.
- 9 MR. BEDDOME: That's a good example
- 10 for heritage resources. And so the Heritage
- 11 Resources Branch, in this case even if there was a
- 12 dispute between, say, the project archeologist and
- 13 the First Nations community, the best way to deal
- 14 with it, Heritage Resources Branch would deal with
- 15 it.
- Let's go to a different scenario.
- 17 What happens if you find that the impact to the
- 18 Vita elk herd is more significant than you might
- 19 think? Who then makes that decision?
- 20 MR. MATTHEWSON: So if there was -- if
- 21 the Vita elk herd were to somehow enter into the
- 22 project area, we would be working with Sustainable
- 23 Development biologists to develop any type of
- 24 mitigation measures that may be required. We
- 25 would also include the indigenous community

- 1 monitoring working group in those discussions
- 2 about any type of mitigation measures and/or
- 3 monitoring activities that may need to be
- 4 conducted to monitor the potential effects of the
- 5 project on elk.
- 6 MR. BEDDOME: Maybe it was just
- 7 missed, but to back up, would you include the
- 8 indigenous monitoring group in the cultural and
- 9 heritage site as well?
- 10 MR. MATTHEWSON: If there was a group,
- 11 we would utilize that. But as I mentioned
- 12 previously, we have a protocol in place that we
- 13 would like to work -- or, sorry, that we don't
- 14 have in place; we have a protocol, which we would
- 15 engage with every community to have a clear,
- 16 direct line of communication with folks that are
- 17 required to respond immediately to any type of
- 18 undiscovered resource.
- 19 So it may include those same people,
- 20 or maybe more people.
- 21 MR. BEDDOME: Moving back to the elk
- 22 example -- and I recognize that you mentioned you
- 23 had worked with the Province and worked with
- 24 Sustainable Development. Am I fair to assume that
- 25 Manitoba Hydro would only adjust if it was

- 1 required to by a regulatory authority, then?
- 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: No, I think Manitoba
- 3 Hydro takes its own measures to adjust its
- 4 practices and our procedures, based on the
- 5 information that it receives through its
- 6 monitoring programs. Both the indigenous
- 7 community monitoring work group, if they were
- 8 monitoring elk, if that was a topic that they were
- 9 monitoring, and concerned that they had
- 10 information to provide in the decision-making
- 11 process, and new information about elk sightings
- 12 within the project area, because of the
- 13 traditional practices, they may be the first ones
- 14 to observe such interaction between elk and the
- 15 project.
- 16 MR. BEDDOME: So that information is
- 17 going to come, but then ultimately it would be --
- 18 someone somewhere in Manitoba Hydro would make the
- 19 decision to adjust and take some mitigative
- 20 measures, or to implement this adaptive management
- 21 approach; would that not be correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, it would be the
- 23 environmental protection management team that
- 24 would make decisions about actions that Manitoba
- 25 Hydro had to take or undertake with the advice of

- 1 those folks I discussed previously.
- 2 MR. BEDDOME: So it is the
- 3 environmental protection management team; it's not
- 4 senior management above you? It would be at your
- 5 level -- and I believe Ms. Pastora Sala has
- 6 acknowledged this -- you are on the environmental
- 7 protection management team. Correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I am.
- 9 MR. BEDDOME: So it is not the level
- 10 up that makes that decision?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: That's correct --
- 12 well, ultimately it would depend on the level of
- 13 alteration that we would need to make to the
- 14 project on how high up -- whether we needed
- 15 executive approval to implement. But generally,
- 16 most of those type of management decisions are
- 17 made at the environmental protection management
- 18 team level.
- MR. BEDDOME: And just to be clear,
- 20 the indigenous monitoring working group is
- 21 advisory only to you and your team, in terms of
- those decisions; so it provides you advice, but
- 23 you make the ultimate decisions? In terms of the
- 24 environmental protection management team, just to
- 25 be clear.

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: Manitoba Hydro makes
- 2 the decisions about actions that Manitoba Hydro
- 3 has to conduct, yes.
- 4 MR. BEDDOME: Now, at Slide 22, you
- 5 talk a little bit about the huge GIS data set that
- 6 Manitoba Hydro keeps, and I very much appreciate
- 7 that. And I think we've already went over this,
- 8 so it should just be a quick yes or no: Because
- 9 of the proprietary aspect of the information, and
- 10 because First Nation communities often want to
- 11 keep the information to themselves, both to
- 12 protect their harvesters -- ATK information is not
- incorporated into this GIS data set, right?
- 14 MR. MATTHEWSON: ATK information that
- 15 is shared with Manitoba Hydro is stored within the
- 16 system, but it is secured, and against other -- so
- 17 that only pertinent people have that visible to
- 18 them.
- 19 MR. BEDDOME: And this goes back to
- 20 one of our previous exchanges. I just have a hard
- 21 time understanding how you are not able to just
- 22 generate a list of all of the available data sets.
- 23 Perhaps you can just clarify that to me.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: That is an
- 25 undertaking. We are looking to provide you that

- 1 list. It will be provided.
- 2 MR. BEDDOME: Okay. It seemed like it
- 3 was a challenge, and I just wasn't
- 4 understanding -- have a chance here with the
- 5 technician here to explain what creates that
- 6 challenge, I suppose -- I appreciate that it can
- 7 be a challenge; I'm just wondering if you are able
- 8 to comment. If not, I can move on. I don't want
- 9 to take too much time.
- 10 MR. MATTHEWSON: It has to do with
- 11 making sure that we provide a thorough response
- 12 with respect to the data sets that were used in
- 13 that analysis. And the data sets that were
- 14 utilized by the contractor in developing that
- 15 followed their own naming conventions, so we need
- 16 to cross-check those data sets with our data sets,
- 17 to ensure that we are providing you accurate
- 18 information with respect to the exact sources of
- 19 the data.
- 20 MR. BEDDOME: Okay. Thank you. I
- 21 appreciate that, and I do appreciate your response
- 22 to that.
- 23 At slide 23, I just really quickly
- 24 wanted to confirm -- my notetaking wasn't fast
- 25 enough. You talked about the environmental

- 1 protection plan reviews, and that it would be
- 2 Ms. Johnson, yourself, Mr. Matthewson, and
- 3 Mr. Keil -- and I think you mentioned another name
- 4 or two, and I missed it. I wonder if you can
- 5 confirm who is all on that team that makes the
- 6 decisions with respect to the environmental
- 7 protection plan annual reviews?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: I just provided a
- 9 sample of those staff that are -- the main members
- 10 are the environmental protection management team,
- 11 illustrated on this slide here. Ms. Fiona
- 12 Scurrah, with transmission line construction;
- 13 Kristopher Watts, with licensing; Trevor Smith,
- 14 with transmission line maintenance; Shannon
- 15 Johnson, with licensing environmental assessment;
- 16 Amber Lahti, with transmission line maintenance;
- 17 myself; Jim Kiel, the construction manager for
- 18 transmission line construction; and Anne
- 19 Melnichuk, with transmission line construction,
- 20 are all members of the environmental protection
- 21 management team.
- There may be other members brought in
- 23 to help with that review, such as environmental
- 24 inspectors, who utilize the products on an annual
- 25 basis, as well as construction environment

- 1 officers and construction supervisors from the
- 2 contractor side of things, to provide feedback on
- 3 the usability and -- and information on the
- 4 products.
- 5 MR. BEDDOME: Thank you. I do
- 6 appreciate that, and I do apologize; I am probably
- 7 going over something you covered, so my complete
- 8 apologies for that. I just wanted to be clear on
- 9 that.
- 10 And I wasn't -- it wasn't quite clear
- 11 to me, Ms. Pastora Sala was asking you some
- 12 questions regarding the blasting plan. And you
- 13 said it wouldn't be publicly available, but I
- 14 guess the notice of the blasting would. It wasn't
- 15 clear -- she moved on to the question -- and I
- 16 wish I had the transcript, but obviously, it was
- 17 from this morning, so I don't. I was just
- 18 wondering -- I wrote a little note to myself, will
- 19 it be public?
- 20 So the blasting plan isn't developed
- 21 yet -- that's right, so the blasting plan hadn't
- 22 been developed yet. So my question is, will it be
- 23 made public when it is developed?
- 24 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think we had a few
- 25 questions on the contractor-specific plans, and we

- 1 are -- subject to any type of proprietary or
- 2 contractor confidentiality clauses that they may
- 3 have with respect to those plans, I can't say
- 4 whether that would be made public.
- 5 However, I think the more pertinent
- 6 plan is the communication plan around blasting
- 7 activities and when they would be conducted,
- 8 because the blasting plan is about storage of
- 9 explosives; not terribly interesting for most
- 10 people, to know where the magazines and storage --
- MR. BEDDOME: And we've talked about
- 12 communication, and in fact my client has filed an
- 13 IR on that.
- 14 MR. MATTHEWSON: So the communication
- 15 plan is about how we are going to notify resource
- 16 users, the public, First Nations and Metis, and
- 17 emergency response personnel, and community
- 18 leaders about blasting activities so that nobody
- 19 is alarmed when those activities take place.
- 20 MR. BEDDOME: And we have the question
- 21 from Mr. Valdron with respect to redaction, I
- 22 guess, and I see no reason why that information
- 23 shouldn't make its way to being public, but ...
- 24 I only have a few more questions for
- 25 you. Going to Slide 19, I'm going to take a chop

- 1 at the old block, if I can, in terms of clearing.
- 2 I will give you a chance, like Mr. Valdron did --
- 3 come on, that one wasn't even funny. You're
- 4 supposed to answer correct. Was it Ms. Coughlin,
- 5 or was it -- that was on the ball the other day.
- 6 Anyway, basically what I was looking
- 7 at with the clearing is -- you talked about
- 8 feasible; you remember speaking about the term
- 9 "feasible"? Right?
- 10 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes. Correct.
- 11 MR. BEDDOME: And I presume, when you
- 12 say "feasible", you mean both in terms of
- 13 engineering and in terms of being feasibly
- 14 economic. Correct?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Economics,
- 16 environmental, and technical construction all come
- 17 into the determination of feasibility.
- 18 MR. BEDDOME: Fair enough.
- Now, I think this has been covered
- 20 well by Mr. Mills; I don't want to go too far over
- 21 it. But basically, as I understand it, the
- 22 greenhouse gas report tried to take a conservative
- 23 estimate, assuming that all wood will be burned.
- 24 We don't know what the volume is, but that was
- 25 sort of what they did for the purposes of --

- 1 better safe than sorry; you can figure out what
- 2 your maximum greenhouse gas emissions would be if
- 3 you burned absolutely everything. Correct?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: I believe that was
- 5 the assumption of the greenhouse gas report
- 6 authors, but I cannot confirm.
- 7 MR. BEDDOME: Okay. The reason I ask
- 8 ask is a little bit more about -- it seemed to me
- 9 that there was -- you know, I recognize you've run
- 10 into feasibility issues, but it seemed to me that
- 11 there was a lot of demand, a lot of interest in
- 12 this wood, and that quite possibly -- and I know
- 13 you never know for sure -- that the vast majority
- of this wood would be able to be salvaged or
- 15 applied to a secondary use in some way. Would
- 16 that not be fair to say?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: That's currently the
- 18 assumption Manitoba Hydro is going with in its
- 19 clearing plan, is to utilize as much of the
- 20 material as possible in secondary uses.
- 21 But there are, as I mentioned,
- 22 feasibility items to be considered, and
- 23 practicality items with respect to the clearing
- 24 methods.
- MR. BEDDOME: And looking only at both

- 1 technical and environmental feasibility-- I want
- 2 you to leave economic feasibility off the table
- 3 momentarily -- would it be possible for Manitoba
- 4 Hydro to consider a licensing condition that,
- 5 let's say, 60 per cent of the wood cleared will be
- 6 re-used for re-process, or 80 per cent, or
- 7 40 per cent; would you be able in any way to
- 8 determine what percentage might be able to be
- 9 re-used, and therefore Manitoba Hydro would have a
- 10 target in its licence?
- 11 MR. MATTHEWSON: Until the clearing
- 12 plan is developed, we don't have a clear account
- 13 of where all of the different types of vegetation
- 14 exists along the right-of-way in enough detail to
- 15 say how much is merchantable timber, as an
- 16 example, how much is wood that can be chipped, how
- 17 much is wood that can be salvaged for firewood.
- 18 So there is a large variety of
- 19 factors. And also we have to take into
- 20 consideration all the different habitat management
- 21 plans, such as the golden-winged warbler habitat
- 22 management plan, to lay another level of
- 23 complexity into the different types of debris
- 24 disposal methods that we may utilize in a
- 25 particular area, because of the type of debris

- 1 that we are going to generate or not generate on
- 2 the project, by leaving shrubs and smaller woody
- 3 debris on the right-of-way, growing, for habitat
- 4 for golden-winged warbler.
- 5 MR. BEDDOME: What prevents you from
- 6 developing even a draft clearing management plan
- 7 at this point?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: We are drafting it
- 9 right now. We are in the process of drafting the
- 10 plan right now.
- 11 MR. BEDDOME: So, technically, it
- 12 could have been presented before the hearings?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: No, we require
- 14 landowner access. So right now, we are developing
- it at a desktop level, and then we have to go and
- 16 validate that desktop analysis at the landowner
- 17 level, to talk with landowners about intended
- 18 secondary uses or desires for firewood, or that
- 19 sort of thing, on their property.
- 20 So until that communication comes into
- 21 effect, we won't have a very good understanding of
- 22 exactly what secondary uses are possible and what
- 23 wood can be allocated for each use.
- MR. BEDDOME: Now, I notice -- you
- 25 mention there was a lot of interest in wood,

- 1 right? And particularly in firewood. Right?
- 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 3 MR. BEDDOME: And one of the parties
- 4 that expressed an interest in firewood was Roseau
- 5 River First Nation. Correct?
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes.
- 7 MR. BEDDOME: Any other First Nations
- 8 express an interest in the wood, either for
- 9 firewood or other cultural practices?
- 10 MR. MATTHEWSON: We will check on
- 11 that. The reason I know Roseau is because I had
- 12 direct communication with Roseau; that's why I
- 13 knew that one off the top of my head. But we'll
- 14 check.
- MR. BEDDOME: Along with Buffalo
- 16 Point; in terms of geographic proximity, their
- 17 reserve is closer than many others.
- 18 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, it is. I will
- 19 check on our correspondence.
- 20 MR. BEDDOME: If you wish to deal with
- 21 it by way of an undertaking, it is not vital for
- 22 my line of questioning.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: No, we're just
- 24 checking, but our recollection is that we have not
- 25 heard from any other indigenous community about

- 1 specific requests for firewood.
- 2 MR. BEDDOME: Now, my question, then,
- 3 following that, is: Will Roseau River First
- 4 Nation -- or any other indigenous community, for
- 5 that matter, that expressed an interest -- be
- 6 given a preference in terms of being able to
- 7 re-use this wood?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: I'm not sure if there
- 9 will be a preference given to any one particular
- 10 user. I think we are trying to meet -- and as
- 11 we've done previously, on the Bipole III project,
- 12 when a community has voiced an interest for wood
- 13 products, we deliver as much as they are willing
- 14 to accept, as part of that project.
- 15 So if Roseau River has a certain
- 16 amount of wood or type of wood that they are
- 17 requesting, we will work towards meeting their
- 18 request.
- But keeping in mind, if there are
- 20 numerous First Nations that are interested in wood
- 21 products, with the project only being on a small
- 22 percentage of Crown land, there may not be a lot
- 23 of merchantable wood products to salvage.
- MR. BEDDOME: Fair enough. I
- 25 appreciate that.

- 1 My question is, if there isn't a lot
- 2 left, would Roseau River be given first dibs,
- 3 essentially?
- 4 MR. MATTHEWSON: We don't have a
- 5 tiered-system approach on who gets first dibs on
- 6 salvaged products. We will work towards meeting
- 7 their request.
- MR. BEDDOME: How do you determine,
- 9 then? I mean, if -- you have people competing for
- 10 similar products; right? I assume in some places
- it is easy to get to, the wood is really good; in
- 12 other places, it is hard to get to and the wood's
- 13 not very good. Right?
- 14 So how do you assess or prioritize
- 15 competing interests, be they competing First
- 16 Nations or competing non-First Nations interests
- 17 and First Nations interests?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I think just the same
- 19 manner by which we routed the project. We are
- 20 trying to balance all the interests, and address
- 21 requests as they come in.
- 22 MR. BEDDOME: It wasn't just Crown
- 23 land. You mentioned even sometimes in private
- land, there is just the local owner; there is not
- 25 enough use for it, necessarily. That's fair to

- 1 say; right?
- 2 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, on a particular
- 3 parcel of land, that landowner may only want
- 4 20 cords out of the 500 cords on their particular
- 5 parcel.
- 6 MR. BEDDOME: And you are willing to
- 7 agree with me that if more of this wood was used,
- 8 instead of being burned, that would mitigate the
- 9 impact of the project, particularly with respect
- 10 to greenhouse gases? Even if it was subsequently
- 11 burned as firewood, it is getting a second use out
- of it, so that would mitigate with respect to
- 13 greenhouse gases. Right?
- 14 MR. MATTHEWSON: I can't comment on
- 15 the effects of the greenhouse gas analysis on
- 16 whether we'd burn or chip the wood. I'm sure
- 17 there is numerous calculations that would need to
- 18 be conducted.
- MR. BEDDOME: Fair enough.
- Now, with respect to the feasibility,
- 21 taking aside economic feasibility for a moment,
- 22 there would be -- certainly it would be feasible,
- 23 perhaps, to be hauling away or using more of this,
- 24 but that would likely require more manual labour.
- 25 Would that not be a fair assumption to make?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: I'm not sure whether
- 2 it would require more manual labour. It may
- 3 require more equipment and truck driving and
- 4 hauling, and delimbing equipment that will process
- 5 the wood for hauling.
- 6 MR. BEDDOME: And if I suggest to you
- 7 that, say, a community like Roseau River wanted to
- 8 undertake to do some of that hauling, both as a
- 9 means of utilizing wood products and also as a
- 10 means of economic development, would Manitoba
- 11 Hydro be willing to not only consider that, but
- 12 also provide said community with the resources it
- 13 needed to make that a reality?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I think that's
- 15 outside the scope of the environmental protection
- 16 panel here. It is really a construction-related
- 17 contracting question.
- MR. BEDDOME: Fair enough.
- Now, with the ongoing First Nations
- and Metis process, when you say "ongoing", does
- 21 that mean forever?
- 22 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think that question
- 23 was already answered by the public engagement
- 24 team.
- MR. BEDDOME: Fair enough.

- I wrote down a comment where you said
- 2 that the IR process that we undertake here is a
- 3 very similar process to what a First Nation might
- 4 go through; you stated this earlier today, on the
- 5 record. If they were wanting information, that
- 6 they would request the information, and in due
- 7 course Manitoba Hydro would provide that
- 8 information. Do you recall making that statement?
- 9 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I made the
- 10 statement in reference that when somebody asks us
- 11 a question, that we provide a full -- full and
- 12 fulsome response to that question, in as much
- 13 detail as we can provide, similar to the IR
- 14 process. Not to say that the IR process of
- 15 sending numbered sheets in with questions, and
- 16 Manitoba Hydro responding in that manner, that
- 17 wasn't my intent of the IR process analogy.
- 18 MR. BEDDOME: Okay. And I appreciate
- 19 that, and the reason I picked up on that is I put
- 20 it to you that that's quite a different approach,
- 21 that here we are today, in a formal hearing, and
- 22 that's a more informal request. Do you see the
- 23 distinction?
- 24 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, there is -- we
- 25 do it -- I believe there is a few IRs from the CAC

- 1 on this. We had formal requests, and we had
- 2 informal requests, and I can bring those IRs up in
- 3 a second --
- 4 MR. BEDDOME: No, we don't need --
- 5 this is -- you will be happy to know this is my
- 6 last line of questioning, so you will finally be
- 7 relieved, but ...
- MR. MATTHEWSON: We were hoping for a
- 9 question on eastern tiger salamanders.
- 10 MR. BEDDOME: I can run back and
- 11 quickly work one up. Do you want to talk about
- 12 eastern tiger salamanders? I'm sure everyone else
- 13 will want to hang me when I get out of here after
- 14 a long day, but I'm willing to listen.
- The challenge, I quess, that I have,
- 16 Mr. Matthewson, is that in many cases we are
- 17 having to wait for reports that are either in
- 18 draft form or that are yet to be developed. And
- 19 we are here in a formal process where there is a
- 20 formal and a clear review process, and you
- 21 actually acknowledged it in your opening question,
- 22 where I asked, "Are you happy this is the last
- 23 panel?"
- 24 And you said, you know, you learn from
- 25 this process; this process adds benefit to it.

- 1 And the challenge that I have is that
- 2 in many cases, we are not able to actually fully
- 3 review these environmental protection plans as
- 4 part of this environmental assessment process. Do
- 5 you see the difference, and why I raise that
- 6 comment that you made earlier today?
- 7 MR. MATTHEWSON: From regulatory
- 8 process to regulatory -- from Bipole III, or
- 9 Keeyask, the MMTP project has provided the most
- 10 comprehensive environmental protection program
- 11 plans in draft format for regulatory review,
- 12 public review, First Nations and Metis engagement
- 13 review, than any other project previous to this.
- So I think we've come a long way as
- 15 far as sharing that information, and we do note
- 16 that there is more desire to be involved in
- 17 contractor-level management plans, and we will
- 18 take that under consideration.
- 19 But I certainly think we've provided a
- 20 wholesome book of all of Manitoba Hydro's
- 21 procedures and mitigation measures, to be as open
- 22 and transparent and get as much critique and
- 23 feedback as we can, through this process and
- 24 others.
- MR. BEDDOME: Just to follow up with

- 1 that, Mr. Matthewson, at the time of Bipole III,
- 2 that was -- that proposal was the proposal that
- 3 put out the most amount of information compared to
- 4 any project before it; correct?
- 5 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yeah -- well, just
- 6 because it was 1,384 kilometres; so, yeah, it was
- 7 a very large environmental impact statement.
- 8 MR. BEDDOME: I think it was the first
- 9 time you put out a draft environmental protection
- 10 plan, if I recall from my read of the final report
- 11 and recommendations. Do you know if I'm correct
- 12 on that or not?
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Anything prior to
- 14 that was before my time, so I can't comment. But
- 15 ever since that time, we've always put in a
- 16 construction environmental protection plan in our
- 17 environmental impact statements or environmental
- 18 reports.
- 19 MR. BEDDOME: The reason I'm asking is
- 20 notwithstanding that there is more here than there
- 21 was in projects past, is it fair to say that going
- 22 forward, there is always more to do, and you could
- 23 always include more information, and particularly
- 24 you could always engage with First Nations earlier
- 25 and earlier in the project?

- 1 MR. MATTHEWSON: I think, moving
- 2 forward, Manitoba Hydro strives to always improve
- 3 its documentation and the amount of information it
- 4 can share with the public engagement and First
- 5 Nations and Metis engagement processes. I
- 6 certainly think there is a lot of overload, with
- 7 the sheer volume of information that we have, and
- 8 we have to make sure that we are sharing it in a
- 9 meaningful way, so that it is understood.
- 10 With respect to earlier and earlier
- 11 engagement, I believe that's been asked and
- 12 answered by other panels.
- MR. BEDDOME: That's all of my
- 14 questions. Thank you, Mr. Matthewson and
- 15 Mr. Wiens. Thank you, Mr. Chair.
- 16 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you, Mr. Beddome,
- 17 for those questions; and Hydro, thank you for the
- 18 responses.
- 19 I think that concludes the questions
- 20 from the participants, but we do have a few
- 21 questions from the panel. So I will start with --
- 22 I guess I will start with Mr. Nepinak, and we will
- 23 work our way across the table.
- 24 MR. NEPINAK: Mr. Matthewson, earlier
- 25 in the hearings a question was put to the

- 1 construction panel at line 9, page 1,165, on
- 2 May 15th. The question was:
- 3 "Would you agree, would you all agree
- 4 that indigenous knowledge that includes Aboriginal
- 5 traditional knowledge adds value to the project?"
- 6 Do you remember that question?
- 7 MR. MATTHEWSON: Yes, I remember.
- 8 MR. NEPINAK: Okay. This question was
- 9 then specifically related to both construction and
- 10 operation phase of the project. This was one of
- 11 many questions that various panels had been asked
- 12 that have led to the decisions of -- the valuable
- 13 contribution of indigenous knowledge and world
- 14 views to the project.
- 15 Keeping in mind these statements about
- 16 respect for indigenous knowledge and world views,
- 17 then what practice would be carried out before
- 18 clearing vegetation of the project right-of-way,
- 19 that you can think of?
- 20 MR. MATTHEWSON: Are you referring to
- 21 which ceremonies?
- MR. NEPINAK: Yep.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: Ceremonies -- I
- 24 believe there has been some discussion with some
- 25 communities about a pipe ceremony prior to

- 1 construction start. There has been numerous
- 2 different ceremonies, and I'm not going to say
- 3 different types, but different ceremonies
- 4 conducted on various parts of the Bipole project.
- 5 Each community seems to have a
- 6 different perspective and different desire to have
- 7 a ceremony at different stages of the project.
- 8 Some of them are just once, at the beginning of
- 9 the project; sometimes it is at the start of every
- 10 construction season.
- 11 So Manitoba Hydro works with
- 12 communities to address and facilitate any type of
- 13 ceremonies that those communities have a desire to
- 14 have prior to or during the project.
- MR. NEPINAK: All right. Thank you.
- 16 THE CHAIRMAN: Ms. Streich.
- MS. STREICH: I also have a question
- 18 for Mr. Matthewson, and it's related to the
- 19 herbicide use in the vegetation management.
- 20 It has been described in the EIS that
- 21 herbicide use is a component of the vegetation
- 22 management system -- program -- and Hydro has
- 23 stated that herbicides used are approved through
- 24 the PMRA following thorough testing, and are
- 25 applied according to label directions and the

- 1 pesticide use permit issued by Manitoba
- 2 Sustainable Development.
- 3 How does Hydro ensure that herbicide
- 4 use is carried out as described on the product
- 5 label and as set out in the permit, and what
- 6 training is required for Hydro and/or contract
- 7 employees who carry out these duties?
- 8 MR. MATTHEWSON: Okay, I will start
- 9 with training. So all applicators, herbicide
- 10 application must be licensed under -- I can't --
- 11 I'm not sure of the Act, but there is an Act in
- 12 Manitoba that requires licensing of pesticide
- 13 applicators, and so any applicator working for
- 14 Manitoba Hydro, as an employee or a contractor,
- must be licensed to apply herbicides.
- 16 For insuring compliance with the
- 17 pesticide use permit and its other documents,
- 18 Manitoba Hydro has a document created by the
- 19 pesticide application working group, which was a
- 20 group in Manitoba Hydro that developed all of the
- 21 procedures and requirements for Manitoba Hydro
- 22 employees and/or contractors applying herbicides
- 23 for Manitoba Hydro.
- 24 So where there is a clear
- 25 documentation there, all of the -- that outlines

- 1 the procedures.
- 2 The training that is required, so all
- 3 of our contractors have a licensed -- as I
- 4 mentioned, they are licensed applicators, so have
- 5 to undergo a lot of training to get that licence.
- 6 We train them again on our procedures,
- 7 and buffer requirements, and application
- 8 technique, and species identification, to make
- 9 sure they are targeting tree species during their
- 10 application processes.
- If it is Manitoba Hydro staff or
- 12 contracted staff, there are Manitoba Hydro
- 13 construction -- or, sorry, Manitoba Hydro
- 14 supervisors on site that are supervising the
- 15 application, and to ensure it is following all the
- 16 requirements of the Environment Act licence, the
- 17 pesticide use permits, and the label requirements,
- 18 and any other regulatory requirements.
- 19 MS. STREICH: Thank you. I have one
- 20 more question, actually, and it relates to the
- 21 same subject, and it is just in relation to
- 22 notification.
- So, previously it was stated that
- 24 communities would be notified when herbicides are
- used along the ROW. Given that some communities

- 1 are located some distance away from the project
- 2 area, what specific means of communication would
- 3 be used to inform them, the communities and the
- 4 resource users, when herbicides are used along the
- 5 ROW?
- 6 MR. MATTHEWSON: Manitoba Hydro, we
- 7 actually have a bit of a working team on this
- 8 exact topic. It involves licensing and
- 9 department -- line maintenance department, our
- 10 chief forester, as well as public affairs. And I
- 11 think those are the main components of the team.
- 12 So we are developing different
- 13 mechanisms by which to communicate vegetation
- 14 management in general. And we developed some
- 15 recent brochures. We are looking at project
- 16 website updates, as far as notification of which
- 17 transmission lines may be treated, in a particular
- 18 year, similar to the advertisements that we do as
- 19 part of the pesticide use permit.
- We are also looking at other types of
- 21 social media. Manitoba Hydro has Facebook and
- 22 Twitter accounts by which we can post and notify
- 23 that information. We've received some feedback
- 24 that that may be an effective way to communicate
- 25 the information.

- 1 We've also had discussions with some
- of the medicine people within the communities,
- 3 about notifying them directly, so that they are
- 4 aware of any type of activities across the
- 5 province as they go and collect across the
- 6 province when they are collecting.
- 7 So with respect to your comments about
- 8 proximity, we are trying to achieve a notification
- 9 and awareness all across Manitoba, so that --
- 10 because we recognize that resource users can
- 11 travel great distances to utilize the land. And
- 12 we want to be aware of that and direct our
- 13 communications so that we are encompassing of
- 14 that.
- 15 So we are looking at a variety of
- 16 different mechanisms by which we can increase our
- 17 public tools to notify. And of course, as we meet
- 18 with communities, we are also discussing with them
- 19 mechanisms by which they would like to be made
- 20 aware of those type of vegetation management
- 21 activities.
- MS. STREICH: Thank you.
- MS. MAYOR: Sorry, Mr. Chair,
- 24 Mr. Matthewson made reference to a statute in his
- 25 answer, and it is the Pesticides and Fertilizers

- 1 Control Act. And under Section 2, it has a
- 2 requirement for commercial applicators to be
- 3 licensed by the Minister before they make any
- 4 applications.
- 5 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for that
- 6 clarification.
- 7 Mr. Gillies.
- 8 MR. GILLIES: Thank you. A question
- 9 for Mr. Matthewson.
- 10 As I listened to the presentations on
- 11 environmental protection and monitoring, it is
- 12 apparent and right that you are very focused on
- 13 the mitigation of harms or risks along the
- 14 right-of-way and in the vicinity of the
- 15 right-of-way.
- 16 My question is really maybe going to a
- 17 different frontier. Do you also have the
- 18 opportunity to look at enhancements of
- 19 environmental benefits in conjunction with the
- 20 development of the right-of-way or in the vicinity
- of the right-of-way? You frequently mentioned the
- 22 golden-winged warbler enhancement, and that's
- 23 great, and you should be given a lot of credit for
- 24 thinking that way.
- 25 But looking at the literature, it

- 1 seems like there is more opportunity to look at
- 2 the enhancement side of this kind of project,
- 3 probably in conjunction with other partners that
- 4 may have interests in specific enhancements. But
- 5 how far along the road are you on that side of
- 6 developing these kinds of projects?
- 7 MR. MATTHEWSON: We've worked on a
- 8 variety of different enhancements of right-of-ways
- 9 over the last -- well, ten years is all I can
- 10 speak to. But -- and I will give you some
- 11 examples. So tall-grass prairie, a native grass.
- 12 We have certainly done, on some rights-of-way,
- 13 where we do manage the right-of-way for native
- 14 grasses and tall-grass prairie, and it is burned,
- on an annual basis, to -- because that's a
- 16 mechanism by which we renew the grasses, a very
- 17 controlled burn, as smoke, and that can affect the
- 18 conductors.
- 19 As part of our ongoing vegetation
- 20 management programming, Bipole III, I guess, is a
- 21 big driver right now, because we are getting close
- 22 to the operational stage of Bipole III, so we are
- 23 in active development of the vegetation management
- 24 plan for that project.
- We are certainly aware of some of the

- 1 secondary uses of rights-of-way and enhancements,
- 2 as you mentioned, so the tall-grass prairie, the
- 3 golden-winged warbler, doing enhancements to the
- 4 right-of-way to promote bees. We've heard about
- 5 the bee crisis in North America and how
- 6 pollinators are very important to our ecosystem,
- 7 and certainly right-of-ways provide a good
- 8 mechanism by which we could manage that
- 9 right-of-way in such a manner to promote
- 10 wildflowers and different plant species.
- 11 Some of the considerations we have is
- 12 some of these plants -- important things, like
- 13 monarch butterfly; milkweed is listed in Manitoba
- 14 as a noxious weed, and is very -- it is my
- 15 understanding it is noxious to the cattle if they
- 16 ingest it.
- 17 And there was an IR on this, and we --
- 18 you know, we wouldn't, by default, go and treat
- 19 this noxious weed if it was in the middle of the
- 20 forest, not near any cattle, when it is providing
- 21 a very good habitat for monarch butterflies.
- So we are trying to take into
- 23 consideration all of these different aspects of a
- 24 right-of-way and the value that it can bring to a
- 25 variety of different wildlife species.

- 1 So we are probably fairly early into
- 2 the process, in my involvement in the process, but
- 3 we have had a variety of different projects in the
- 4 past with research students and experimentation of
- 5 enhancing our right-of-way for different wildlife
- 6 species.
- 7 MR. GILLIES: Thank you. You might
- 8 have worked in something about the tiger
- 9 salamander in that response; I gave you the
- 10 chance.
- 11 THE CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you,
- 12 Mr. Gillies. Thanks for the response. And thanks
- 13 to all of the participants. I believe that
- 14 concludes the questioning --
- 15 MR. MATTHEWSON: Sorry, one more thing
- 16 to clarify. In my rush to describe to Mr. Mills
- 17 our notification process, I mixed up some
- 18 terminology.
- 19 And with respect to the National
- 20 Energy Board, they have a whole host of different
- 21 protocols. The National Energy Board posts all
- 22 applications to modify international power line on
- 23 their public registry. And in terms of direct
- 24 notification to third parties, Manitoba Hydro will
- 25 provide such notification where directed to by the

- 1 National Energy Board, or required under the
- 2 National Energy Board Act.
- 3 But it's also important that we also
- 4 provide all of these notifications about route
- 5 modifications, as an example, on to the public
- 6 registry, so that all can see. And I think that's
- 7 the whole intent and purpose of Manitoba
- 8 Sustainable Development's public registry, is for
- 9 everybody to have the same information at the same
- 10 time.
- 11 And as Mr. Mills pointed out, there is
- 12 over 77, I think, entries into that public
- 13 registry, and Manitoba Hydro notifying and keeping
- 14 everybody aware of what is going on on that
- 15 project.
- MS. MAYOR: Excuse me, sir. Just one
- 17 other point.
- 18 There was an informal inquiry made by
- 19 the Commission earlier to Mr. Matthewson, and I
- 20 wondered if he can, just for the record, provide
- 21 the answer to that one.
- MR. MATTHEWSON: I believe the
- 23 question was with respect to right-of-way width,
- 24 and looking at it from a purely engineering
- 25 perspective, or from an environmental perspective,

- 1 in determining right-of-way width and the edge.
- 2 So my presentation a few days ago, one
- 3 of the many presentations, I talked about the
- 4 feathered-edge concept. And that's something we
- 5 are trying to achieve with -- through an
- 6 integrative veg management approach, and where the
- 7 mechanical edge is a very hard edge, because they
- 8 are non-selective in their nature.
- 9 And environment -- the width of the
- 10 right-of-way is certainly dictated by engineering
- 11 factors and criterias. There is a very large
- 12 formula the engineers have to figure out and
- 13 consider all of the different factors that come
- 14 into play in a right-of-way width.
- 15 But from the environmental
- 16 perspective, we are always trying to push the
- 17 engineers to make sure that we are creating a
- 18 right-of-way that is -- has the least potential
- 19 effects on the environment, while taking into
- 20 consideration all of those safety and reliability
- 21 factors and feasibility.
- 22 So the right-of-way width on this
- 23 project is the 80 metres within the
- 24 self-supporting structures, and that's largely
- 25 driven by, as we've heard in the previous

- 1 discussions, the swing-out of the conductors.
- 2 And then we increase to a 100-metre
- 3 width when we get to the guyed structures. So the
- 4 guyed structures, of course, they are much wider
- 5 and require a 100-metre footprint. But as part of
- 6 the clearing plan, from the initial, we hadn't by
- 7 default chosen to clear the entire width
- 8 100 metres wide.
- 9 There are a variety of different
- 10 vegetation types along the right-of-way, and there
- is a zone we call -- or an area called NCR, or No
- 12 Clearing Required. So that's an area where, as an
- 13 example, in a wetland, where we have vegetation
- 14 that is fairly small, less than a couple of metres
- 15 tall. The clearance height that our requirements
- 16 and design standards are for is a 4-metre-tall
- 17 vegetation, is the tallest it can be. And from
- 18 that point forward, we have to start managing
- 19 vegetation to prevent any type of reliability, or
- 20 fire, and all those things that I talked about
- 21 before.
- But there is certainly in wetlands,
- 23 and in low-productivity sites, as part of the
- 24 clearing plan, we are looking at a No Clearing
- 25 Required zone. While we would still have an

- 1 access trail in the middle, approximately
- 2 24 metres wide, and the full clearing around the
- 3 base of the foundation, in between the tower
- 4 foundations in this no-clearing zone, we may
- 5 actually not clear any of the vegetation the width
- of 100 metres, or we may just go in and
- 7 selectively clear the danger trees, if there are
- 8 trees that exceed 4 metres.
- 9 As you can appreciate, in the wetland
- 10 environments, especially in the North, you can
- 11 have trees that are 200 years old that are
- 12 3 metres tall, and they are never, ever going to
- 13 grow to a point that they are a concern from a
- 14 reliability or a NERC violation.
- 15 So those types of concepts are already
- 16 things that we are incorporating into the No
- 17 Clearing Required zones of the clearing management
- 18 plan in our prescriptions, and so that's one way
- 19 you look at the LIDAR data and the vegetation data
- and the aerial photography that support that;
- 21 those are some of the delineations of area.
- So when we talk about a 100-metre-wide
- 23 corridor, it isn't 100-metre-wide clear in all
- 24 scenarios. There would be scenarios where it's
- only cleared 24 metres wide. There'll be other

- 1 areas, as we described in the golden-winged
- 2 warbler habitat, where we have a much more
- 3 feathered edge along it, because of the retention
- 4 of all that understory in that area outside of the
- 5 centre-line zone and outside of the tower
- 6 footprints.
- 7 I will pause for a second.
- 8 But there are -- as we developed that
- 9 clearing plan, we can look at things such as in
- 10 the guyed structures, where we may look at
- 11 narrowing the right-of-way to 80 metres wide only,
- in some of those areas, and then taking out the
- 13 danger trees.
- 14 We would still maintain and acquire a
- 15 100-metre-wide easement, but we may narrow the
- 16 clearing width to accommodate reduction in
- 17 clearing. There is financial reasons to reduce
- 18 the clearing costs, as well as environmental
- 19 reasons not to clear the entire area, if the
- 20 engineering requirements really dictate the
- 21 80-metre swing-out which is required for conductor
- 22 clearances.
- 23 So those are considerations that we
- 24 are going to take into account in developing that
- 25 clearing plan. And I think hopefully that kind of

- 1 addresses some of the concerns about -- that the
- 2 default 100 metres, that's the width we are going
- 3 to clear to.
- 4 It is an environmental consideration
- 5 taken into account in that clearing plan to
- 6 accommodate the different vegetation types, the
- 7 different clearance requirements, the different
- 8 tree heights. We may have to clear the full width
- 9 wide because of -- all the trees are just very
- 10 tall, even danger trees; height is too tall to
- 11 leave in place.
- 12 We also have, during final alignment
- 13 and spotting of the transmission line, there will
- of course be adjustments on the towers'
- 15 foundations and footprints and all that sort of
- 16 thing. So we can't have a default where we're
- 17 going to narrow it to 80 metres between each way,
- 18 because there are other construction factors that
- 19 come into play, when we -- as an example, when we
- 20 string the conductors, there is a 24-metre-wide
- 21 centre-line trail I talked about, but we actually
- 22 have to clear it wider around that, because the
- 23 stringing machine takes up that full 24 metres
- 24 wide while it's stringing, and we need to clear
- 25 around it, still within the right-of-way, to allow

- 1 vehicle traffic around the stringing machine.
- 2 It is something that we are trying
- 3 to -- or we are approaching addressing in our
- 4 clearing plan, taking into consideration the
- 5 environmental concerns about full right-of-way
- 6 width clearing of 100 metres, trying to mitigate
- 7 it down to -- sometimes to the 24 metres, where we
- 8 have the no-clearing zones, and maybe managing in
- 9 other areas to 80 metres, managing differently in
- 10 golden-winged warbler habitat, or other
- 11 environmentally sensitive features we have in the
- 12 landscape.
- 13 It is very dynamic, I guess, the
- 14 clearing prescriptions that we ultimately end up
- 15 with on this project, which is what makes it
- 16 unique from our previous projects, because we
- 17 haven't gone to that level of detail in a clearing
- 18 plan previous to this project.
- 19 So it is a new beginning for us,
- 20 because ultimately the way you clear the project
- 21 will dictate your vegetation management
- 22 requirements moving forward. So, operationally,
- 23 we want to minimize the clearing as much as
- 24 possible, because the more we clear, the more we
- 25 are going to create that poplar regrowth,

- 1 revegetation, come back as very vigorous as it
- 2 can, which will cause us operational veg
- 3 management challenges in the future.
- 4 So we are trying very diligently, from
- 5 the start of construction on this project, to
- 6 manage the clearing process in such a way that it
- 7 sets us up for a very good integrative veg
- 8 management process as we move throughout the
- 9 operation of the line.
- 10 Sorry for the long answer.
- 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Well, thank you for
- 12 that, and for the answers to all the other panel's
- 13 questions.
- 14 So I want to thank Manitoba Hydro for
- 15 a very thorough presentation of your project, and
- 16 I want to thank all the participants for some very
- 17 incisive questioning, and I would agree with
- 18 Manitoba Hydro's view that the questioning has led
- 19 to a better understanding of the project, and
- 20 hopefully leading to the improvements in this
- 21 project, and of course in future projects.
- We will adjourn until 7:00 o'clock.
- 23 We have added a session this evening -- I think
- 24 all of you are aware of that -- and that would be
- 25 for presentations sponsored by Manitoba Wildlands,

- 1 part of their contribution to this hearing
- 2 process, on tower structure and design, by
- 3 Mr. Dennis Woodford. So that will begin at
- 4 7:00 o'clock in this same room.
- 5 Thank you all.
- 6 (Recessed at 4:30 to 7:00 p.m.)
- 7 THE CHAIRMAN: All right. Welcome
- 8 back, everyone, to our hearings into the
- 9 Manitoba-Minnesota Transmission Project. Serge
- 10 Scrafield, Chair, for the benefit of the reporter.
- 11 This evening -- and thank you all for
- 12 accommodating the change in schedule, both to our
- 13 presenter, of course, and to all of the
- 14 participants here today. So, thanks again, and I
- 15 will turn it over now to Manitoba Wildlands.
- Ms. Whelan Enns and Mr. Woodford.
- 17 Take it away.
- 18 (Dennis Woodford sworn)
- 19 MR. WOODFORD: I guess I will get
- 20 going. Mr. Chairman, members the Commission,
- 21 ladies and gentlemen, I appreciate this
- 22 opportunity to present to you on behalf of
- 23 Manitoba Wildlands concerns about the impact of
- 24 the MMTP line on the environment, communities, and
- 25 agriculture.

- We all appreciate that transmission --
- 2 electric power transmission is essential for our
- 3 developing communities. Sixty years ago, as rural
- 4 electrification was emerging, electric
- 5 distribution and high voltage transmission lines
- 6 were generally welcomed. When the 230 kV
- 7 transmission line came through our property on our
- 8 farm, I welcomed them, as I could climb to the
- 9 very, very top to bring in the sheep that were
- 10 scattered all around, and I could see where they
- 11 were. And from there, hanging on the top of the
- 12 tower, I could tell the sheepdog where to go, and
- 13 he would run out and bring in the scattered sheep
- 14 and assemble them around the foot of the tower. I
- would climb down, and with the help of the dog,
- 16 bring them in. Now, that saved me a lot of time;
- 17 I appreciated that transmission line.
- 18 And there is a Google Earth of the two
- 19 towers that I used to climb, and that is what one
- 20 of the towers looked like. Since then, they have
- 21 put another line in. Those lines come from the
- 22 Snowy Mountains, down into the state of Victoria,
- 23 in Australia.
- 24 During the 1970s, I spent about seven
- 25 out of 15 years in Manitoba Hydro's transmission

- 1 planning department working on the Winnipeg to
- 2 Twin Cities 500 kV inter-connection, now known
- 3 as M602F. I was pleased with what we had
- 4 achieved. The line was commissioned in May 1980.
- 5 A year or so later I was down with
- 6 friends in Warroad, who lived just west of
- 7 Warroad, and I mentioned the line. To my great
- 8 surprise, they expressed disgust with the line.
- 9 This was a great shock to me, the first time I had
- 10 heard such negativism towards transmission lines,
- 11 and particularly about a line that I was proud of;
- 12 I'd received two awards for my contribution to it.
- Next I was working in Denmark, in
- 14 2003. The government then required that all
- 15 overhead transmission under 150 kV go underground.
- 16 And when they were finished that, they were to
- 17 start on the 400 kV transmission lines which were
- 18 overhead, which was the highest voltage in Europe.
- 19 So they started on their first
- 20 underground transmission line at 400 kV,
- 21 109 kilometres long. And we helped them with
- 22 that. It was so technically challenging and
- 23 expensive it has not been built to date, in my
- 24 knowledge.
- Now, it was to my surprise that a few

- 1 years ago, a new double-circuit 400 kV overhead AC
- 2 transmission line had been constructed in Denmark.
- 3 Denmark became the first place in the world where
- 4 the ubiquitous lattice tower, transmission towers,
- 5 was no longer acceptable for any power line
- 6 construction.
- 7 Construction of the line began around
- 8 the start of 2013, with the project scheduled to
- 9 be completed by November 2014. I don't know where
- 10 the tower went to; anyway, it disappeared. That's
- 11 Figure 4 in the document.
- 12 The disaster from the non-acceptance
- of the Bipole III transmission line -- and I don't
- 14 use that term lightly, as you can tell by the
- 15 response that we've had.
- 16 Can Manitoba Hydro avoid the social
- 17 acceptance, the failed social acceptance of
- 18 Bipole III as they proceed to MMTP? Now, perhaps
- 19 they have learned a few lessons since then.
- 20 They must. These inter-connections by
- 21 knowledge holders and experts must be listened to
- 22 and accepted and developed further by Manitoba
- 23 Hydro as they move forward.
- Now, the lattice tower construction of
- transmission lines hasn't changed in 100 years.

- 1 In the meantime, fashion, transportation,
- 2 economies, communities, communications, have
- 3 developed dramatically over this period. We are
- 4 in danger that new overhead high voltage lattice
- 5 transmission lines will be treated like oil and
- 6 bitumen pipelines are today -- you know how
- 7 difficult it is to get a pipeline built -- and
- 8 become all but impossible to permit and licence,
- 9 as was the case in Denmark.
- 10 This will be a tragedy, as the future
- 11 of energy is moving towards new electricity and
- 12 its transmission, new electricity sources and its
- 13 transmission.
- 14 Leaving behind the steadfast lattice
- 15 tower is something that will probably never be
- 16 driven by economics alone: Time has demonstrated
- 17 that these towers are cost-effective and offer
- 18 outstanding performance and service life. Indeed,
- 19 that explains why they have remained in use,
- 20 basically unchanged for decades.
- 21 I'm talking about here the lattice
- 22 tower designs.
- There is the tubular tower in Denmark.
- 24 And appearance is a major factor in
- 25 effecting social acceptance of overhead

- 1 transmission lines. Also land use, right-of-way
- 2 width, impact on the environment can be achieved.
- 3 That's the low-profile transmission design.
- 4 In recent years, international working
- 5 groups of the International Council of Electric
- 6 Systems, with the French acronym CIGRE, have been
- 7 established to examine compact and low-power
- 8 transmission lines. Of significance is Working
- 9 Group B2.63, compact HVAC transmission lines,
- 10 where transmission line design experts from around
- 11 the world collaborate together on the design of
- 12 compact HVAC lines, and where possible, the cost
- of compacting lines, as in appendix A of my
- 14 report.
- 15 This working group has not completed
- 16 its study. Manitoba Hydro has provided
- information to this working group. Electranix
- 18 Corporation has presented as representation on
- 19 this compact HVAC working group, and will be
- 20 meeting this Saturday in Dublin.
- There is a debate about the costs.
- 22 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr. Woodford, sorry to
- 23 interrupt just for a second, but I think the
- 24 reporter may be having a little difficulty with
- 25 your voice. Can you bring this a little -- and

- 1 you weren't here for the other sessions, but many
- 2 of us have had this difficulty, so -- get it as
- 3 close as you can; that's the nature --
- 4 MR. WOODFORD: Okay.
- 5 THE CHAIRMAN: Good. Thanks.
- 6 MR. WOODFORD: Sorry about that. I
- 7 apologize.
- 8 There is a debate about the cost of
- 9 tubular low-profile transmission line that blends
- 10 into the landscape, as Manitoba Hydro obtained
- 11 cost comparisons for single circuit 500 kV tubular
- 12 transmission towers from companies such as Bystrup
- 13 of Denmark, while the North American
- 14 representative, Sinopa Energy Inc. of Toronto, or
- 15 Valmont Utilities in the United States.
- 16 In comparing costs of tubular towers
- 17 to lattice towers, the overall environmental
- 18 benefits must be considered as well. Benefits of
- 19 the tubular towers, significantly saves in
- 20 footprint, reduces costs for weed control, and
- 21 modern designs require less maintenance, faster
- 22 installation, et cetera. Comprehensive
- 23 investigations regarding lattice towers, compared
- 24 to monopole structures, have been done by Bystrup
- 25 of Copenhagen, with several operators in Europe.

- 1 Bystrup of Denmark would welcome the
- 2 opportunity of working with Manitoba Hydro to
- 3 compare cost comparisons between the tubular
- 4 low-profile monopoles and the lattice tower that
- 5 is presented in chapter 2 of the environmental
- 6 impact statement.
- 7 By lowering the height of the
- 8 structures, the transmission line becomes less
- 9 intrusive.
- The impact of the reduced span is
- 11 shown to be seen in this slide. Midspan ground
- 12 clearances remain as Manitoba Hydro describes, and
- 13 standards require. By taking the tubular steel
- 14 tower Manitoba Hydro designed and installed by the
- 15 highway on the road towards Birds Hill Park near
- 16 the floodway, keeping the same tower top, but
- 17 lowering its total height by 13 metres, with the
- 18 span reduced to keep the same conductor tension
- 19 and midspan clearance, a simple comparison of
- 20 low-profile versus self-supporting lattice is
- 21 made.
- This is not a recommended low-profile
- 23 aesthetic tower design, by any means, but it is
- 24 presented for comparison purposes only. With
- 25 modern design techniques, materials, and

- 1 construction methods, the costs of profile tubular
- 2 towers may come down, as Valmont Utility
- 3 structures and Bystrup indicate is possible.
- 4 Regarding the line capacity for the
- 5 proposed MMTP line, there is a puzzling fact why
- 6 the MMTP line has the capacity to carry
- 7 1500 megawatts -- if I can find the -- there we
- 8 go.
- 9 Why is that? Yet the firm contracts
- 10 and opportunity sales for export to the U.S.A. can
- 11 be nowhere near this level, particularly since the
- 12 additional generation capacity of Keeyask is only
- 13 695 megawatts. This is over twice the capacity of
- 14 Keeyask; this line is over twice the capacity of
- 15 Keeyask.
- Is this a costly extravagance? An
- impending drought may be a justification for the
- 18 1500-megawatt rating of MMTP. As has been done in
- 19 previous years of droughts, Manitoba Hydro
- 20 purchased energy from the U.S. overnight, and
- 21 during the day, if needed, to pond water to reduce
- 22 the daytime peak.
- 23 Would surplus Keeyask and overnight
- 24 energy purchases from the U.S. during severe
- 25 drought conditions be accommodated with just a

- 1 230 kV MMTP connection with a rating of three to
- 2 four hundred megawatts? Is there significant
- 3 evidence to the contrary? Can the in-service date
- 4 of MMTP be delayed? Manitoba Hydro's response to
- 5 this was no.
- 6 Why is it not possible to delay the
- 7 in-service of MMTP by 18 months, to redesign the
- 8 MMTP line for lower capital costs and less
- 9 environmental impact? Reliability to Manitoba
- 10 Hydro may be cited as a reason to require a
- 11 1500-megawatt MMTP inter-connection. It is well
- 12 known that Bipole III was stated and
- 13 deterministically justified to supply the needed
- 14 reliability to Manitoba without MMTP. What new
- 15 evidence would there be that the reliability from
- 16 Bipole III is not adequate?
- 17 So, the question remains, since
- 18 Manitoba Hydro's financial situation is great
- 19 concern to Manitobans, why build MMTP to about
- 20 1500 megawatts, with the significant cost that
- 21 this entails, when maybe it can be replaced by a
- 22 lower-voltage inter-connection to Minnesota Power?
- 23 Consider the existing 230 kV -- which
- 24 used to be called R50M; I hope it still is --
- 25 inter-connection to Minnesota Power. Will there

- be adequate capacity to accommodate firm contracts 1 with them along with MMTP at 230 kV? 3 To emphasize the importance of Manitoba Hydro's debt crisis, it was stated by 4 Mr. Kelvin Shepherd that the Keeyask generating 5 station is not required for Manitoba's domestic 6 7 load until 2033. This means that Keeyask will be 8 surplus for many years. Now, I just read yesterday, in 9
- Manitoba Hydro's general rate application sent to 10
- 11 the PUB on May 12th, that -- quote:
- "Due to decrease in forecasted 12
- Manitoba load, new generation 13
- 14 resources are now projected to be
- 15 required to meet persistent dependable
- 16 energy shortfalls in 2040/41, and
- 17 capacity shortfalls starting in 2043."
- That's a long way into the future. 18
- 19 To address this debt situation and the
- 20 overbuilt generation resulting from Keeyask, why
- 21 rely on one inter-connection such as MMTP? Why
- would Manitoba Hydro build a high-priced 22
- speculative venture for MMTP when it is a 23
- 24 participant in the recently initiated Regional
- Electricity Cooperation and Strategic 25

- 1 Infrastructure Initiative, known as RECSI,
- 2 R-E-C-S-I, funded by Natural Resources Canada.
- 3 RECSI is a very intensive study for
- 4 the Western Canadian provinces, which includes
- 5 examining the benefits and costs of new interties
- 6 between Saskatchewan and Manitoba, and in
- 7 particular to reduce CO2 emissions in
- 8 Saskatchewan.
- 9 The RECSI study is based on the
- 10 premise that if results are environmentally and
- 11 cost-effective, the additional transmission from
- 12 Manitoba to Saskatchewan will be financed by the
- 13 Canada Infrastructure Bank. It is important to
- 14 note that the proposal for the RECSI study should
- 15 be completed by the end of this year. My company,
- 16 Electranix Corporation, is a subcontractor on this
- 17 study.
- 18 RECSI opens up a second market, which
- 19 may result in better export energy prices,
- 20 particularly if Minnesota Power has to compete
- 21 with Saskatchewan for Manitoba Hydro's surplus
- 22 power and energy from Keeyask. Unless the RECSI
- 23 study shows otherwise, it will impact MMTP export
- 24 permitting from the National Energy Board, which
- 25 must be satisfied. There is no other market in

- 1 Canada for the intended export to Minnesota Power.
- 2 So, we come back again for
- 3 consideration that a 230 kV transmission line may
- 4 be adequate and cost-effective for MMTP. Can
- 5 Manitoba Hydro take advantage of a delay and
- 6 undertake a business case for these considerations
- 7 and for a possible 230 kV alternative line for
- 8 MMTP?
- 9 From the U.S. side, we learn that
- 10 Presidential Permit Number 398, issued
- 11 November 15, 2016, indicates a not-to-exceed level
- 12 from Manitoba Hydro to purchase 750 megawatts of
- 13 winter capacity from Minnesota Power, while not to
- 14 exceed the delivery of 883 megawatts of summer
- 15 capacity to Minnesota Power.
- 16 According to the Presidential Permit,
- 17 Manitoba Hydro can supply up to 883-megawatt of
- 18 power for summer export energy to Minnesota Power.
- 19 Much depends on what actual contract level for
- 20 summer power and energy to the south is agreed
- 21 upon. No doubt Manitoba Hydro will have to have
- the generating capacity for north-to-south exports
- 23 based on the expected summer power contracted to
- 24 Minnesota Power. Will there be enough capacity in
- 25 MMTP at 230 kV, along with the existing

- 1 inter-connection to Minnesota Power, to deliver
- 2 this amount without resorting to a 500 kV,
- 3 1500-megawatt inter-connection?
- 4 Presidential Permit No. 398 is not
- 5 cast in stone. There is a possibility to change
- 6 the requirements of the Presidential Permit 398
- 7 with the approval of the U.S. Department of
- 8 Energy.
- 9 The Centre for Energy Advancement
- 10 through Technical Innovation, CEATI, which used to
- 11 be called Canadian Electric Association
- 12 Transmission International, have recently released
- 13 a request for proposal entitled "Innovative New
- 14 Structures (Visually Pleasing) for Better Public
- 15 Acceptance."
- 16 Manitoba Hydro is a member of CEATI,
- 17 as well as 119 other Canadian and international
- 18 utilities over 17 countries. This indicates the
- 19 growing interest in this very important subject,
- and so must be considered for MMTP.
- 21 Manitoba Hydro has raised the valid
- 22 point of live line maintenance with low-profile
- 23 tubular transmission lines, particularly if
- 24 compact. However, modern aesthetic tubular
- 25 monopole designs are capable of live line

- 1 maintenance. Low profile does not necessarily
- 2 mean compact, where the phase spacings from
- 3 conductor to structure on the lower-profile
- 4 aesthetic and tubular tower can be the same as for
- 5 the higher lattice tower structure. Nevertheless,
- 6 as Bystrup of Denmark have stated, even high
- 7 voltage transmission aesthetic and tubular tower
- 8 line designs can be compacted, allowing live line
- 9 maintenance.
- Where am I? Sorry.
- 11 This is an emphasis two on the CIGRE
- 12 study, as I mentioned, on compact AC transmission
- 13 lines now underway, that is maintenance. Live
- 14 line maintenance is a very important point.
- 15 Advantage should be taken to explore this
- 16 developing technology, which is very applicable to
- 17 MMTP.
- Now, the width of the right-of-way
- 19 should be considered as a critical factor, both
- 20 for environment when passing through wildlands,
- 21 and for agriculture. Lower-profile transmission
- 22 towers allow for a narrower right-of-way.
- Now, Manitoba Hydro had stated the
- 24 existence of right-of-way is seen as more
- 25 significant than the width of right-of-way. They

- 1 also stated width of right-of-way is not as
- 2 significant as finding right-of-way. Certainly we
- 3 agree with that finding. A right-of-way is a key
- 4 activity. But these statements raise the question
- 5 as to what is the value placed on the width of the
- 6 right-of-way?
- 7 In reviewing Table 5-3 from chapter 5
- 8 of the environmental impact statement, there is no
- 9 specific value placed on the width of
- 10 right-of-way. Instead, under "Proximity to
- 11 Buildings", as shown here, or residences in the
- 12 tables specified, they specified a fixed value of
- 13 100 metres. This implies that the area of the
- 14 right-of-way is considered in the EPRI-GTC
- 15 methodology to have no value. It is recognized
- 16 that in chapter 5 of the environmental impact
- 17 statement, that the macro corridor model of the
- 18 EPRI-GTC methodology, that relative values are
- 19 placed on land features, but not on the area taken
- 20 up by the right-of-way.
- 21 Contrary to what the EPRI-GTC
- 22 methodology optimizes, right-of-way width has a
- 23 significant impact on the environment and on
- 24 agriculture. Now, wind can blow the conductors of
- 25 the transmission line away from their normal

position, causing swing-out. 1 2 And what is swing-out? Swing-out is 3 less with a shorter span, resulting in the possibility for a reduced right-of-way width. 4 Swing-out contributes to the right-of-way. It is 5 the wind causing the swing-out, and forces on the 6 towers -- that's mechanical forces on the towers. 7 8 Manitoba Hydro stated in Appendix D of our report: 9 "The majority of wind load on a 10 11 transmission structure is impacted by 12 the wind pressure on the conductors. The load is due to the effect of the 13 14 wind pressure upon a wind span, 15 adjusted for conductor height (wind 16 factor) and tower spans (span 17 factor)." 18 This is in relation to a question to Manitoba Hydro: "Would not a lower tower height 19 be less impacted by a wind hazard?" 20 21 By way of example for the designed 22 MMTP line of chapter 2 in the environmental impact statement, with a 400-metre span, but not knowing 23 what the exact parameters were used by the 24 transmission line designers of Manitoba Hydro, the 25

- 1 swing-out is approximately 32 metres, based on
- 2 assumed values. A shorter 250-metre span would
- 3 have an approximate swing-out of 15 metres, a
- 4 difference of 17 metres. Taking into account both
- 5 sides of the transmission line, this provides
- 6 opportunity to reduce the right-of-way by
- 7 34 metres. Thus the right-of-way width could be
- 8 reduced in the extreme of 80 minus 34, equals
- 9 46 metres' width for the right-of-way. This
- 10 34-metre right-of-way reduction through forest
- 11 amounts to a significant amount of trees and plant
- 12 life left standing.
- The lower-profile transmission system
- 14 design benefits slightly from lower wind forces.
- 15 So in plain and simple terms, the line with a
- 16 shorter tower will be exposed to lower wind
- 17 forces; therefore a shorter tower is less impacted
- 18 by wind load.
- 19 It appears that Manitoba Hydro's
- 20 assumptions about risks from extreme weather
- 21 effects will result more on the higher height
- 22 lattice towers. In forested areas, shorter spans
- 23 reduce conductor swing-out, require fewer trees to
- 24 be cut, and more carbon dioxide sequestered from
- 25 the atmosphere from the growing trees. It also

- 1 saves maintenance costs relative to regular
- 2 clearing under the lines.
- In agricultural areas, smaller
- 4 corridors reduce the economic losses due to future
- 5 value of land, land income, harvest losses, and
- 6 the time and cost of cleaning out weeds. These
- 7 are benefits of the narrower right-of-way.
- 8 Another factor in the width of the
- 9 right-of-way is to avoid property damage if a
- 10 tower falls over.
- 11 Here are some parts of Winnipeg that
- 12 you will all understand and know: Pembina
- 13 Highway, south of Confusion Corner, and Grant
- 14 Avenue, just beside -- near Pembina Highway.
- 15 With lower tower structure height, the
- 16 distance to impact adjacent property is reduced,
- 17 and shorter spans may provide some conductor
- 18 support for a single tower failure to fall full
- 19 length towards the edge of the right-of-way.
- I wouldn't want to be near one of
- 21 those towers on Pembina Highway if they fell over
- 22 and I'm driving down the highway.
- 23 Electric and magnetic field effects,
- 24 known as EMF, can be a limit to reduce width of
- 25 the right-of-way. These include electric and

- 1 magnetic fields, which are often a concern, as
- 2 well as audible noise from the corona on the
- 3 energized conductors. I'm sure you've all heard
- 4 transmission lines crackling away.
- 5 It is known that audible noise at the
- 6 edge of the right-of-way can be a determining
- 7 factor in the transmission line design. In
- 8 Appendix G of our report, Manitoba Hydro stated
- 9 that the predicted audible noise for MMTP would
- 10 "remain below guidelines for residential and
- 11 commercial areas."
- 12 From this, it can be concluded that a
- 13 low-profile transmission line design with a
- 14 right-of-way less than 80 metres may still well be
- 15 within standards so far as audible noise is
- 16 concerned. If other EMF factors exceed quidelines
- 17 from a reduced right-of-way and low-profile
- 18 transmission, then the conductor design will need
- 19 developing to ensure that guidelines are met.
- 20 Compliance with standards and
- 21 guidelines should be possible for a low-profile
- 22 line. In Appendix B of our report, Manitoba Hydro
- 23 states:
- 24 "From a purely structural perspective,
- 25 you could design a low-profile transmission

- 1 structure that would meet the D604I structural
- 2 requirements, but more structures would be
- 3 required, increasing the property, biosecurity,
- 4 and agricultural impacts as well as the overall
- 5 cost."
- 6 The response from Bystrup, in
- 7 Appendix C of our report, is:
- 8 "In some cases probably yes!"
- 9 But there are conditions where, quote:
- 10 "The monopole structures are a
- 11 feasible alternative."
- 12 Is access requirement the determining
- 13 factor in the need for an 80-metre right-of-way?
- 14 If not, the right-of-way can be reduced.
- Is access requirement, as I said, the
- 16 determining factor? Now, in this slide, the
- 17 narrow service track through the Arizona desert of
- 18 that transmission line there, a 500 kV line from
- 19 Mead to Phoenix. I have been in that desert, and
- 20 the bush, with its prickles and cactuses, is
- 21 almost impenetrable if you want to walk through
- 22 it, not to mention the six types of rattlesnakes
- that make home there, as well as scorpions and
- 24 other things.
- Then, with the existing 500 kV to Twin

- 1 Cities M602F inter-connection near Piney, in
- 2 southeast Manitoba -- which is the next slide to
- 3 the right, next picture.
- 4 Just looking at that indicates that
- 5 the right-of-way is less than 80 metres, if that
- 6 tower is 55 metres tall. I haven't paced it out,
- 7 but maybe we can have access to a transmission
- 8 line with a narrower right-of-way.
- 9 In this case, in this MMTP line, for a
- 10 guyed tower structure like we see there, they are
- 11 asking for a 100-metre right-of-way, which is a
- 12 lot of trees through the forest that has to be
- 13 taken away.
- It is apparent that access will be
- 15 possible on a narrower right-of-way. On location
- of the MMTP towers, Manitoba Hydro, in the
- 17 environmental impact statement on page 20, state:
- 18 "While steel lattice towers require
- 19 larger right-of-ways than tubular towers, there
- 20 are several advantages. Steel lattice towers
- 21 allow for longer span lengths, thereby reducing
- the number of obstacles that landowners may need
- 23 to avoid."
- On this matter, I think this slide
- 25 speaks for itself, so far as the preferable

- 1 footprint: The tubular tower, with its
- 2 5-square-metre footprint every 200 to 250 metres,
- 3 compared to the 100-square-metre footprint every
- 4 400 metres or so. Amazingly, no landowners were
- 5 consulted on this. So how would Manitoba Hydro
- 6 know this? This is not a convincing
- 7 justification.
- 8 Weeds will prevail within the
- 9 100-square-metre footprint on farmland, and that
- 10 appears to receive minimum attention as per
- 11 Manitoba Hydro's response in our Appendix H, where
- 12 they state:

13

- 14 "Regarding weed control, Manitoba
- 15 Hydro acknowledges that there may be
- 16 concerns regarding weed control around
- 17 towers; structure impact compensation
- 18 provided to landowners for lands
- 19 classed as agricultural considers weed
- 20 control underneath and in close
- 21 proximity to the tower footprint."
- 22 Furthermore, the EPRI-GTC methodology,
- 23 as we said earlier, places no value on the width
- 24 of the right-of-way and the value of the land that
- 25 can be saved. That's per Appendix B of our

Page 2381 1 report. 2 There are significant environmental 3 impacts that reduced right-of-way, with a low-profile aesthetic tubular tower structure, 4 provides. Fewer trees cut down, more CO2 5 requested as a consequence, and a better chance 6 7 for social acceptance, as we have seen in Denmark. 8 It is unfortunate that the transmission towers and line design included in 9 chapter 2 of the environmental impact statement 10 11 were the only configurations presented to impacted landowners in the public engagement and 12 13 consultation process. 14 When asked about this in Appendix I of 15 our report, Manitoba's response was: 16 17 "There were no constraints. However, 18 there were no alternative tower 19 configurations acceptable to Manitoba 20 Hydro that would have been presented 21 in any event. Further, tower design was not raised as a concern in the 2.2 23 public engagement process." 24 We can only assume that landowners are not aware of any alternative configurations that 25

- 1 may be available, and so did not question what
- 2 Manitoba Hydro presented to them in the
- 3 environmental impact statement, chapter 2, and in
- 4 the public engagement and consultation process.
- 5 Is it the landowners' responsibility to be up to
- 6 date on the latest of developing technologies of
- 7 high power electric power transmission, or is it
- 8 Manitoba Hydro's?
- 9 There were many consultations on
- 10 routing through the public engagement and First
- 11 Nations and Metis engagement. There is indeed a
- 12 tremendous effort, and Manitoba Hydro is to be
- 13 commended for it. However, there should have been
- 14 more emphasis on more socially and environmentally
- 15 acceptable low-profile tubular and aesthetic
- 16 transmission options at these consultations.
- 17 They reduce right-of-way width,
- 18 perhaps enabling greater possibility to enable
- 19 roadside right-of-way, such as a typical rural
- 20 66 kV feeder, seen all throughout the province.
- The MMTP line and the rapidly changing
- 22 scene of electric generation and transmission must
- 23 be seen as an opportunity and an obligation for
- 24 Manitoba Hydro to capitalize for the benefit of
- 25 the people of this province. What was successful

- 1 40 years ago, I have learned from sad experience,
- 2 may not be successful today, and certainly won't
- 3 be tomorrow.
- 4 Manitoba Hydro had a reputation of
- 5 pioneering new transmission technologies, and
- 6 these included construction the Nelson River HVDC
- 7 transmission system. That was indeed a pioneering
- 8 effort.
- 9 Implementing the largest mercury arc
- 10 converter valves ever built for Bipole I; a risk.
- 11 A bigger risk, perhaps: Using water cooling for
- 12 the thyristor valves of Bipole II. Who would use
- 13 water to cool high voltage?
- 14 And they had the first application of
- 15 metal oxide surge arresters at 500 kV on the
- 16 M602F, the existing 500 kV inter-connection to the
- 17 U.S.
- 18 Has Manitoba Hydro lost its pioneering
- 19 spirit, which served it so well, and served the
- 20 province so well in the past? Why don't we take
- 21 advantage of the delay possible with Keeyask
- 22 falling behind schedule? It is recommended
- 23 consideration be given to redesigning MMTP with
- 24 cost-effective tubular steel low-profile aesthetic
- tubular transmission towers, as per Manitoba's

- 1 Sustainable Development principles and guidelines.
- 2 That's from the Sustainable Development Act.
- 3 During this delay, determine how to
- 4 deal with the out-of-date preferred development
- 5 plan, along with the RECSI study for transmission
- 6 to SaskPower, and also MMTP. Develop a business
- 7 case to determine the most economical way forward.
- In the process of delay of MMTP, make
- 9 an active effort to work with international
- 10 transmission line design experts to design a more
- 11 aesthetic and cost-effective transmission line to
- 12 improve social acceptance of the MMTP line,
- 13 including a detailed review of its rating and
- 14 costs.
- 15 Where there is the most adverse impact
- of the MMTP line as presently proposed has on
- 17 communities, landowners, and the environment, use
- 18 the delay time to take advantage of a low-profile
- 19 transmission line, and consider its reroute and
- 20 right-of-way, and consider the impact that this
- 21 has on reducing the environmental impact and how
- 22 it will better serve our communities. This is an
- 23 opportunity to increase its social acceptance.
- 24 In conclusion, these recommendations
- 25 are made with full awareness and recognition of

- 1 the tremendous effort that Manitoba Hydro staff
- 2 have put into the MMTP inter-connection. Having
- 3 gone through the exercise myself 40 years ago, the
- 4 information and recommendations brought forward by
- 5 Manitoba Wildlands in this presentation are
- 6 intended to be supportive and helpful to the CEC,
- 7 Manitoba Hydro, and the MMTP project, and for
- 8 future major transmission projects of Manitoba
- 9 Hydro that will be essential for the growing
- 10 dependency in our society on clean electric
- 11 energy.
- 12 The times are changing, and we have to
- 13 grasp the opportunities and change too. Thank
- 14 you.
- THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you,
- 16 Mr. Woodford, for your presentation.
- Ms. Whelan Enns.
- 18 MS. WHELAN ENNS: Thank you,
- 19 Mr. Chair. I just wanted to say a couple of quick
- 20 things about the chronology in decision-making
- 21 that's reflected in Mr. Woodford's report and his
- 22 presentation.
- 23 And that is to state the obvious, that
- 24 the content in his report and content in his
- 25 presentation that is in fact new since the Public

- 1 Utilities Board review of the development plan in
- 2 2015, and of course most of the materials that
- 3 they were dependent on and reviewing were from
- 4 2013 and 2014 -- I'm making a generalization
- 5 there, but there is a time gap, and so there is in
- 6 fact new content.
- 7 The other thing I wanted to say is to
- 8 thank Dennis for all his work on this, and to say
- 9 that as an environmentalist, it is great to listen
- 10 to and learn from an engineer who identifies
- 11 environmental impacts and benefits while
- identifying changes in approach in engineering.
- Thank you.
- 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you,
- 15 Ms. Whelan Enns.
- 16 Well, we will now turn to Manitoba
- 17 Hydro to ask if they have questions of
- 18 Mr. Woodford's presentation.
- MR. BEDFORD: I do.
- 20 Good evening, Mr. Woodford. My name
- 21 is Doug Bedford. Of course, we've met once
- 22 before, and it is my responsibility to ask you a
- 23 few questions on your presentation this evening.
- 24 So the span or the distance between
- 25 towers is 250 metres, I understand, for the

- 1 monopole towers that you favour?
- 2 MR. WOODFORD: It could be 200 metres;
- 3 it could be 250 metres. That's a design issue.
- 4 MR. BEDFORD: I will tell you that
- 5 using 250 metres, I calculated that for a
- 6 213-kilometre transmission line, one would need
- 7 about 850 towers. Does that strike you as more or
- 8 less accurate?
- 9 MR. WOODFORD: I'm surprised it is not
- 10 more.
- 11 MR. BEDFORD: And I also calculated
- 12 that that would be about 300 more towers than the
- 13 lattice steel type of towers that my client is
- 14 proposing to use. Does that sound about accurate?
- MR. WOODFORD: Certainly.
- 16 MR. BEDFORD: And of course you and I
- 17 know that's because the span of the proposed
- 18 Manitoba Hydro lattice steel towers is longer than
- 19 the span for the towers that you favour?
- MR. WOODFORD: Yes.
- 21 MR. BEDFORD: The number I will tell
- 22 you I used for my client's towers is an average
- 23 span of 400 metres. Does that sound reasonable?
- MR. WOODFORD: Yes.
- MR. BEDFORD: I would suggest to you

- 1 that more towers in farm fields is not going to
- 2 be, to use your word, socially acceptable to
- 3 farmers. Is it?
- 4 MR. WOODFORD: Well, you need to ask
- 5 the farmers about that.
- 6 MR. BEDFORD: Well, in a fashion, I
- 7 have. I sat through, I will tell you, hours of
- 8 testimony given by farmers before the Clean
- 9 Environment Commission at the Bipole III hearing,
- 10 and I learned through each of those hours that the
- 11 core concern of farmers is the challenge they face
- 12 of maneuvering large pieces of farm equipment
- 13 around towers in their fields. Does that sound at
- 14 all familiar to you?
- 15 MR. WOODFORD: Yes, but you only
- 16 provided one option there. And they didn't have
- 17 another option to weigh it against.
- MR. BEDFORD: Well, I would suggest to
- 19 you -- granted, I'm not a farmer, and my
- 20 brother-in-law, who is, doesn't permit to drive
- 21 any of his large pieces of farm machinery, and I
- 22 suspect that you haven't farmed for decades. But
- 23 whether it is a monopole or a lattice steel tower
- in a farm field, Mr. Woodford, it is still an
- 25 obstacle that a farmer has to maneuver around, is

- 1 it not?
- 2 MR. WOODFORD: Yes, but it would be
- 3 nice if you could put it beside another
- 4 right-of-way, such as a road or a rail line.
- 5 MR. BEDFORD: Well, the average
- 6 distance from the edge of a road, when you think
- 7 of most roads in rural Manitoba, for a
- 8 right-of-way is about 7 to 10 metres. Is it not?
- 9 MR. WOODFORD: I don't know. I know
- 10 that -- I can't answer that. I don't know the --
- MR. BEDFORD: Well, if my assumption
- is correct, that's really not enough room to
- 13 accommodate either the -- you call it "swing-out";
- 14 I believe my client's witnesses called it
- 15 "blow-out".
- But the blow-out, whether my clients
- 17 have calculated it or we use the numbers that
- 18 you've provided tonight, they exceed 7 to
- 19 10 metres, don't they?
- 20 MR. WOODFORD: That's for Manitoba
- 21 Hydro to determine. I'm not that kind of a
- 22 designer.
- MR. BEDFORD: I can assure you, my
- 24 client's witnesses are delighted to do that sort
- 25 of thing.

- 1 If you have to buy and set up about
- 2 300 more towers, the cost of your project is going
- 3 to increase, is it not, even if the cost per
- 4 monopole tower is about two-thirds the cost of a
- 5 lattice tower?
- 6 MR. WOODFORD: That doesn't seem to
- 7 coincide from what I'm hearing from Valmont and
- 8 Bystrup. Because, for example, the way they built
- 9 the line in Denmark was they pile-drove the --
- 10 they pile-drove the foundations. They could drive
- 11 a foundation in a half a day and drop the tower on
- 12 top of it in the other half a day. How long does
- 13 it take you to put up a foundation for these big
- 14 lattice towers? It takes a long time.
- 15 And so this is why I make the point
- 16 very strongly that you need to get together with
- 17 these designers that know how to do this work --
- 18 and I'm sure Manitoba Hydro could, if they wanted
- 19 to -- and find out for ourselves really what the
- 20 costs are.
- 21 And I haven't seen a comparative cost
- 22 from Manitoba Hydro, with what we are proposing
- 23 compared to what you are proposing, that has taken
- 24 into account what experts have -- from the U.S. or
- 25 from Europe have -- can provide.

- 1 MR. BEDFORD: Would you, for the
- 2 moment, Mr. Woodford, look at page 30 of the paper
- 3 that you submitted to the Clean Environment
- 4 Commission.
- 5 MR. WOODFORD: Yes, I have it here.
- 6 MR. BEDFORD: I can see immediately
- 7 that is the page that has your references on it.
- 8 I draw your attention to the first footnote. It
- 9 is apparently an article, "Aesthetic Tower Design
- 10 Helps Danish Grid Operators ..."
- I assume you read the article?
- MR. WOODFORD: Yes.
- MR. BEDFORD: I'm assured in the body
- 14 of that article there is a reference to a 30 to
- 15 40 per cent cost premium for use of the towers
- 16 that are described in the article. Do you recall
- 17 that?
- MR. WOODFORD: Yes, I do.
- 19 MR. BEDFORD: Mr. Woodford, my client,
- 20 the Clean Environment Commission has heard, pays
- 21 farmers compensation per tower. So more towers in
- 22 farm fields is also going to require more
- 23 compensation, and accordingly, more cost. Is it
- 24 not?
- MR. WOODFORD: Possibly. What about

- in the wilderness, where we are concerned about?
- 2 MR. BEDFORD: The monopole tubular
- 3 towers you describe, I gather, are embedded
- 4 directly into a hole in the ground, in effect?
- 5 MR. WOODFORD: No.
- 6 MR. BEDFORD: You auger a hole, and
- 7 you insert the monopole?
- MR. WOODFORD: The way that I've seen
- 9 it done and seen pictures of it done is that they
- 10 are pile-driven.
- MR. BEDFORD: Would that be the
- 12 technique called "cast in place"?
- MR. WOODFORD: I wouldn't have a clue.
- 14 MR. BEDFORD: I will suggest to you
- 15 that my understanding is that soil conditions are
- 16 important when installing monopole towers, because
- 17 it is critical that the tower, once installed, be
- 18 secure.
- MR. WOODFORD: Exactly.
- 20 MR. BEDFORD: And in the case of the
- 21 Danish Bystrup line that you've cited as an
- 22 example a couple of times, that was built in
- 23 Denmark in a single geological area, was it not?
- 24 MR. WOODFORD: I've been there; it
- looks similar to a typical European countryside.

- 1 MR. BEDFORD: We can conclude that the
- 2 soil conditions were suitable there for the
- 3 installation of monopole towers?
- 4 MR. WOODFORD: Yes, and for monopole
- 5 towers, you have to take into account when you are
- 6 designing the foundation, look the soil conditions
- 7 up. For example, if you are on rock, obviously
- 8 you don't drill holes in the rock.
- 9 MR. BEDFORD: So did you take note, in
- 10 paging through my client's environmental impact
- 11 statement, that the proposed Manitoba-Minnesota
- 12 Transmission Project is to be routed through six
- 13 geological areas?
- MR. WOODFORD: I wouldn't be
- 15 surprised.
- MR. BEDFORD: With different soil
- 17 types in those areas?
- MR. WOODFORD: I would expect so.
- 19 MR. BEDFORD: And directly embedding
- 20 the towers you've indicated, in the case of a
- 21 monopole tower, is not really an option where you
- 22 have shallow soils, is it?
- MR. WOODFORD: It may have to have a
- 24 different foundation, yes.
- MR. BEDFORD: Similarly, if you have

- 1 surface bedrock, you have a problem if you are
- 2 trying to set up a monopole tower, don't you?
- MR. WOODFORD: Oh, for sure.
- 4 MR. BEDFORD: Or if you are in
- 5 adjacent to or in a wetland or a bog, once again,
- 6 you have different challenges?
- 7 MR. WOODFORD: Exactly.
- 8 MR. BEDFORD: And one of the
- 9 advantages of lattice steel towers is that you
- 10 have available a variety of different foundation
- 11 methods, four of which I believe were described at
- 12 this hearing, depending on the type of soil or
- 13 bedrock conditions that you face?
- MR. WOODFORD: And you could do that,
- 15 as I understand, with monopoles as well.
- MR. BEDFORD: In any event, my
- 17 understanding is that the task of assembling and
- 18 setting up towers, be they monopole or lattice
- 19 steel, is work for civil engineers, is it not?
- MR. WOODFORD: Exactly.
- MR. BEDFORD: And your degree, I did
- 22 take notice, is in electrical engineering.
- 23 MR. WOODFORD: Exactly. And that's
- 24 why I'm not an expert on how to dig foundations.
- MR. BEDFORD: My understanding of the

- 1 maintenance work that one is required to do on
- 2 high-voltage lines relates primarily to work
- 3 around the insulators and the conductor hardware.
- 4 Does your electrical engineering background --
- 5 MR. WOODFORD: Yes.
- 6 MR. BEDFORD: -- support that?
- 7 MR. WOODFORD: Correct.
- 8 MR. BEDFORD: And I've been told that
- 9 with lattice steel towers, the men and women who
- 10 do that work travel to the towers either by
- 11 helicopter or by all-terrain vehicles. They climb
- on the towers, and they secure themselves to a
- 13 lattice steel structure while they work on the
- 14 insulators and the conductors. Does that sound at
- 15 all familiar?
- MR. WOODFORD: I guess that's one way
- 17 of doing it.
- 18 MR. BEDFORD: I'm told that with
- 19 monopole tubular steel towers, the maintenance
- 20 work requires use of a bucket truck. And I did
- 21 notice that on page 10, Figure 18 of your
- 22 presentation this evening, you happily provide us
- 23 with a picture of a bucket truck, don't you?
- MR. WOODFORD: Yes.
- MR. BEDFORD: And we could all see,

- 1 just looking at the picture, that workers are
- 2 lifted in what is nicknamed a "bucket", which is
- 3 attached to a crane or an arm. Correct?
- 4 MR. WOODFORD: Yes.
- 5 MR. BEDFORD: Were you aware that
- 6 these bucket trucks weigh in excess of 20 tons?
- 7 MR. WOODFORD: Wouldn't be surprised.
- 8 MR. BEDFORD: So use of 20-ton
- 9 vehicles to perform maintenance on high-voltage
- 10 lines would guite obviously result in additional
- 11 soil compacting and more biosecurity concerns,
- 12 particularly in farm fields, wouldn't they?
- MR. WOODFORD: Well, this is why I
- 14 recommended that consultants from either -- should
- 15 I say experts from either Valmont or Bystrup be
- 16 consulted on this, who do know this stuff, and are
- 17 very -- know what can be done. I don't. I can't
- 18 answer these questions, because, as you say, I'm
- 19 an electrical I engineer.
- 20 But I do know that despite all the
- 21 costs and all the mechanical and civil issues that
- 22 you raise, there has to be consideration for
- 23 right-of-way appearance, social acceptance. And
- 24 this seems to be not a big issue at all, as we've
- 25 seen.

- 1 MR. BEDFORD: Would you agree it is
- 2 probably more desirable in remoter areas that
- 3 maintenance workers travel there either by
- 4 helicopter or by all-terrain vehicles, as opposed
- 5 to 20-ton bucket trucks?
- 6 MR. WOODFORD: Well, that could be,
- 7 but I'm not an expert. I'm just concerned about
- 8 what we can do for making transmission in the
- 9 future acceptable, and not become like pipelines.
- Now, I'm presenting to you a situation
- 11 where Manitoba Hydro, as the experts, should be
- 12 thinking ahead. If you are going to build an
- inter-connection to the west, do you think you are
- 14 going to be able to build lattice towers forever?
- 15 That's the question I raise. And I'm saying the
- 16 way things are going, no. We see that in Europe.
- MR. BEDFORD: Mr. Woodford, one factor
- 18 that engineers consider in transmission line
- 19 design is the effect of the wind. Correct?
- MR. WOODFORD: Yes.
- MR. BEDFORD: And there is an equation
- that's generally used, is there not?
- 23 MR. WOODFORD: Several equations, some
- 24 more complex than others.
- MR. BEDFORD: Well, one of them --

- 1 arguably a simpler one -- requires that you
- 2 multiply the span factor by the elevation factor.
- 3 Correct?
- 4 MR. WOODFORD: When you say
- 5 "elevation", elevation above sea level? Or are
- 6 you talking about --
- 7 MR. BEDFORD: Elevation of the tower.
- 8 MR. WOODFORD: Oh, yes.
- 9 MR. BEDFORD: So you then adjust the
- 10 elevation factor for, as I just said, the height
- 11 of the tower; correct?
- MR. WOODFORD: Yes.
- MR. BEDFORD: And in effect, the lower
- 14 the tower, the smaller this factor will be in the
- 15 equation; correct?
- MR. WOODFORD: Presumably.
- MR. BEDFORD: And that's consistent
- 18 with what I've read in your paper and with what
- 19 you've told us tonight; right?
- MR. WOODFORD: Yes.
- MR. BEDFORD: Turning to the span
- 22 factor, you adjust that for the length of the span
- or the space between the towers; correct?
- 24 MR. WOODFORD: Right. The objective
- is to reduce the span, so that we can reduce the

- 1 right-of-way.
- 2 MR. BEDFORD: In effect, the longer
- 3 the span, the smaller the span factor will be in
- 4 the equation; correct?
- 5 MR. WOODFORD: Well, I'm starting to
- 6 get lost with all of this stuff. So all I'm
- 7 saying is that as Manitoba Hydro said, and what
- 8 I've said, the shorter the span, the narrower the
- 9 right-of-way.
- MR. BEDFORD: Well, the result of the
- 11 equation that I've described is that so far as the
- 12 effects of wind are concerned, the advantages of
- 13 shorter towers, which you favour, I suggest to
- 14 you, are offset by the fact that shorter towers
- 15 have shorter spans; right?
- MR. WOODFORD: That's the intent.
- MR. BEDFORD: Mr. Woodford, when I
- 18 read your paper, I concluded that you had not read
- 19 the terms of reference set by the Minister to the
- 20 Clean Environment Commission for this hearing. Is
- 21 that correct?
- MR. WOODFORD: Yes. I have not.
- MR. BEDFORD: So I can then fairly
- 24 conclude that you were unaware that the four
- 25 Commissioners whom you have addressed this evening

- 1 have not been asked by the Minister to recommend
- 2 whether this high-voltage line should be
- 3 230 kilovolts as opposed to 500?
- 4 MR. WOODFORD: As I've said, the times
- 5 have changed, and it is time to think in terms of
- 6 where the future is going. And regardless of
- 7 whether the government has said "Thou shalt only
- 8 consider 500 kV", that is not significant in my
- 9 terms.
- 10 MR. BEDFORD: And similarly, given
- 11 that you didn't read the terms of reference, I can
- 12 fairly conclude that you are also not aware that
- 13 these four Commissioners have not been asked to
- 14 revisit the recommendations given three years ago
- 15 by the Public Utilities Board regarding this
- 16 project and others?
- 17 MR. WOODFORD: Okay. I've just been
- 18 told that the -- what do you call it?
- 19 MS. WHELAN ENNS: Gaile Whelan Enns
- 20 here.
- 21 I've been asked to explain my
- 22 scribbles. I'm just checking with Mr. Chair. The
- 23 observation was that the terms of reference for
- 24 the hearing regarding the MMTP project there, in
- 25 fact do include the Sustainable Development

- 1 principles and guidelines for Manitoba, which of
- 2 course Manitoba Hydro also attaches to their own
- 3 decision-making, although they are not exactly the
- 4 same.
- 5 So the position, then, from Manitoba
- 6 Wildlands' point of view, is that a good deal of
- 7 the content we've heard and the recommendations
- 8 from Mr. Woodford are pertinent in terms of the
- 9 principles and guidelines. And that was our
- 10 assumption going in.
- 11 MR. BEDFORD: I have no further
- 12 questions for Mr. Woodford. Thank you.
- MR. WOODFORD: Thank you.
- 14 THE CHAIRMAN: Do members of the panel
- 15 have any questions? No?
- 16 Thank you, then, for your
- 17 presentation.
- 18 Yes, Mr. Mills.
- 19 MR. MILLS: Where we have an interest
- in Mr. Woodford's comments, may we ask questions?
- 21 THE CHAIRMAN: The approach we have,
- 22 and we determined and discussed right at the start
- 23 of the hearings, is there will not be questioning
- 24 between participants unless the participants are
- 25 on the differing side of an issue. And there is a

- 1 couple of areas where that could happen, but I
- 2 don't believe this is one of them.
- 3 MR. MILLS: Can you hear my question
- 4 and make that decision?
- 5 THE CHAIRMAN: If you make it very
- 6 quick, yes.
- 7 MR. MILLS: Mr. Woodford --
- 8 THE CHAIRMAN: No, no. I want to hear
- 9 the question first, before you ask Mr. Woodford;
- 10 then I will decide whether we're going ahead with
- 11 it or not.
- MR. MILLS: Mr. Chairman, as you know,
- 13 the Environment Act 1202 requires the Minister or
- 14 Director to draw a conclusion and -- to be
- 15 informed, and be able to draw a conclusion as to
- 16 the energy efficiency of this project. And I
- 17 would just like to simply ask Mr. Woodford, in his
- 18 expert opinion, are the conductors that are being
- 19 used in this project the most energy-efficient.
- 20 THE CHAIRMAN: No. That is -- we
- 21 won't be going there. That is not the kind of
- 22 question I was referring to earlier. So no, we
- 23 are going to leave it where we are at. Thank you.
- 24 All right. Thanks very much for your
- 25 presentation.

		Page 2403
1	Are there any announcements for this	-
2	evening, Ms. Johnson?	
3	MS. JOHNSON: I have some documents to	
4	put on the record.	
5	MH063 are the missing slides for the	
6	fish presentation. 064 are the slides for the	
7	vegetation presentation. 065 is the excerpt from	
8	May 16 transcripts. 066 is the copy of the	
9	Minnesota Power permit. CAC 005 is the adaptive	
10	management cycle. 067 is the excerpt from	
11	Foundation for the Future, Strengthing follow up	
12	and Monitoring in the MMTP to Ensure Robust	
13	Environmental Protection. MWL 001 is the outline	
14	and CVs. MWL 002 is Mr. Woodford's paper, and 03	
15	is his presentation.	
16	(EXHIBIT MH-63: Missing slides for	
17	the fish presentation)	
18	(EXHIBIT MH-64: Slides for the	
19	vegetation presentation)	
20	(EXHIBIT MH-65: Excerpt from May 16	
21	transcripts)	
22	(EXHIBIT MH-66: Copy of the Minnesota	
23	Power permit.	
24	(EXHIBIT MH-67: Excerpt from	
25	Foundation for the Future Paper)	

```
Page 2404
                 (EXHIBIT CAC-05: The adaptive
 1
 2
                 management cycle)
 3
                 (EXHIBIT MWL-01: Outline and CVs)
 4
                 (EXHIBIT MWL-02: Mr. Woodford's
 5
                 paper)
 6
                 (EXHIBIT MWL-03: Presentation of
 7
                 Mr. Woodford)
                 THE CHAIRMAN: All right. Anything
 8
 9
     else? No? Okay.
10
                 We are adjourned until tomorrow
     morning, back here at 9:30. Thank you.
11
                 (Adjourned at 8:25 p.m.)
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

		Page 2405
1	OFFICIAL EXAMINER'S CERTIFICATE	
2		
3		
4		
5	Cecelia Reid and Debra Kot, duly appointed	
6	Official Examiners in the Province of Manitoba, do	
7	hereby certify the foregoing pages are a true and	
8	correct transcript of our Stenotype notes as taken	
9	by us at the time and place hereinbefore stated to	
10	the best of our skill and ability.	
11		
12		
13		
14		
15	Cecelia Reid	
16	Official Examiner, Q.B.	
17		
18		
19	Debra Kot	
20	Official Examiner Q.B.	
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		

This document was created with Win2PDF available at <a href="http://www.win2pdf.com">http://www.win2pdf.com</a>. The unregistered version of Win2PDF is for evaluation or non-commercial use only. This page will not be added after purchasing Win2PDF.